HALF HOURS IN THE GREEN LANES

BY J. E. TAYLOR F.L.S.

SHOUT
SHARE
IT

1868

THE LIBRARY
OF
THE UNIVERSITY
OF CALIFORNIA
LOS ANGELES

HALF-HOURS

IN

THE GREEN LANES:

A Book for a Country Stroll.

BY

J. E. TAYLOR, F.L.S., F.G.S., &c.

AUTHOR OF "GEOLOGICAL STORIES," "HALF-HOURS AT THE SEASIDE,"
"THE AQUARIUM," ETC.

EIGHTH EDITION.

LONDON:
W. H. ALLEN & CO., 13 WATERLOO PLACE.

1898.

QH
48
T21h

PREFACE TO LATEST EDITION.

THE quickness with which former editions of this little book have gone off, has induced the Author at once to prepare another, in which all errors of letterpress, &c. have been corrected. This book includes so many subjects, on each of which volumes have been written, that the Author was necessarily obliged to be both discursive and brief. But if it has been the means of introducing young readers to higher-class works, in which the wonders of Creation are more detailedly set forth, or if it has developed a love for the multitudinous natural objects which surround us, his pleasant labours have not been in vain.

866480

CONTENTS.

CHAPTER I.

BY A TARN SIDE.

PAGE

Sympathy with natural objects—Ease with which various animals accustom themselves to circumstances—Sacredness of life—Definition of a "tarn"—How they have been formed—Agencies at work to stock them with life—Tarns in boulder clay, chalk, and new red sandstone—How formed—Origin of former deposit—Old lanes—Supposed sea-beaches, how formed—Antiquity of our hedge-rows—How the high banks have been formed—Effects of meteorological action—Occupation roads—Value of our hawthorn fences—Their use to the early Saxons—Origin of our village names—How the hawthorn enters into them—Quiet of a pond-side . . 1--12

CHAPTER II.

THE FISHES, MOLLUSCA, AND OTHER OBJECTS IN THE TARN.

Inhabitants of the tarn—The Pike and its parasite—Habits of the former—Scales of fishes magnified—Pike, Perch, and Tench—Agassiz's orders of fishes—Scales of Roach and Dace—The Rudd, or Rowd, its habits—Scales of Bream, Gudgeon, and Minnow—When the Carp and Pike were introduced—Antiquity of the latter fish—The Common and Crucian Carp—Barbel, Chub, and Grayling—Their habits—Physical geological changes since Sticklebacks were introduced—Scale of Eel—Habits of Sticklebacks—Their nest-building habits—Evidence afforded by our fresh-water ani-

PAGE

mals of the recent separation of England from Continent—Fresh-water snails—Paludina, Neritina, Succinea, Ancylus, &c.—Their microscopic teeth—Valvata, Anodon, Unio, &c. —Geological antiquity of many common genera of fresh-water shells—Caddis-worms and their tubes—Antiquity of ditto—Water-beetles, their breathing organs—Water-fleas—Various species—Cyclops—Natural history of fresh-water Hydras—Diatoms and Desmids—Volvox—Rotifera—Fresh-water Polyzoa . . . . 13—67

CHAPTER III.

THE REPTILES IN THE TARN AND THE GREEN LANES.

Disappointments of an angler—Prejudice against newts—Superstitions concerning ditto—The Amphibia—Their physiological structure—The Great Water Newt—Its habits—Smooth Newt—Development of eggs of ditto—Its Tadpoles—Their natural history—The Palmate Newt—Frogs and Toads—Distribution of reptiles—Why there are so few reptiles in Ireland—Evidence afforded by reptiles to geological reasoning—Larval stages of a young Frog—Voracity of Frog Tadpoles—The Edible Frog—The common Toad—Prejudices concerning ditto—The Natterjack—How a Toad moults—Toad and Frog Spawn—Geological antiquity of reptiles—Relations between reptiles and birds—The Ringed Snake—Eggs of ditto—Habits of ditto—Snake and Viper—The Smooth Snake—Antiquity of ditto—Physiological structure of Viper's teeth—Habits of the Viper—Antiquity of Snakes—How Snakes crawl—The Blind-worm—Superstitions connected with ditto — Common and Sand Lizards — Their habits . . . . 68—102

CHAPTER IV.

THE BIRDS OF THE GREEN LANES.

How birds lend a charm to our green lanes—Birds-nesting—Origin of the migratory habits of birds—Probability of this habit occurring during Glacial Period—The Kestrel, its habits—Habits of the Barn and Short-eared Owls—Ditto of

PAGE

the Kite and Hobby—The Heron—Its abundance in the eastern counties—The King-fisher—Its nest—Newly-acquired habits of some of our British birds—The Moor-hen and Coot—The Cuckoo—Its relation to its young—Common songsters of our lanes—The tits, various species of—The Ruff and Reeve—Their pugnacity—Fieldfare and Lapwing—Eggs of latter—Artistic character of certain birds' nests—How they are built—Relation between songsters and helpless young—The philosophy of nest-building—The Hawfinch and Bullfinch—The Siskin—Woodpecker and Common Creeper—Nuthatch—Jay—Sedge-warbler, its song—Reed-warbler—Adaptation of birds to physical conditions—Evolutions in the earth's history . . . . 103—142

CHAPTER V.

THE BUTTERFLIES AND MOTHS OF THE GREEN LANES.

Metamorphoses of butterflies and moths—Butterfly's proboscis—Female butterflies and moths—Structure of ditto—Scales on a butterfly's wing—Different kinds of ditto—Eggs of butterflies and moths—Descriptions of ditto—Colours of butterflies and moths—Their meanings and uses—Mimicry displayed by butterflies and moths—Difference between butterflies and moths—White Cabbage Butterfly—Smaller White—Green-veined White—Brimstone—Tortoise-shell—Peacock—The Blues—Little Copper—Habits of the larger Tortoise-shells—The Camberwell Beauty—Do butterflies know they are pretty?—The Red Admiral—The Painted Lady—The Orange Tip—Meadow Brown—Large Heath—Moths: Meadow Tiger—Privet Hawk-moth—Small Eggar Moths, their habits and nests—Goat-moth, its ravages to trees—Vapourer Moth—Lackey Moth—Ghost Swift—Brimstone Moth—White Ermine—Water Ermine—Buff Ermine—Yellow-tail—Fox Moth—Emperor Moth—The Tineidæ 143—175

CHAPTER VI.

THE BEETLES AND OTHER INSECTS OF THE GREEN LANES.

Colours of beetles—The Tiger Beetle—Musk Beetle—Sun Beetle—Wing cases of beetles, how formed—Rose Beetle—

PAGE

Tortoise Beetle—Devil's Coach-horse—Bombardier Beetle—Oil Beetle—Sexton Beetles—The Skipjack Beetle and its larva—The Wire-worm and its natural enemies—The Stag Beetle—Lady-birds and plant lice—Markings on bramble and other leaves—How they are caused—Descriptions of the larvæ which mine these leaves—Gall insects—Bedeguars—Button Galls—Oak Spangles—How they are produced—Turnip Saw Fly—Great Saw Fly—Saws of ditto—Green Grasshopper—Its mimetic colour . . . . . 176—203

CHAPTER VII.

THE SNAILS AND SLUGS OF THE GREEN LANES.

Mollusca—The Slugs—Their anatomical structure—Eggs of slugs, where deposited—Parasites on snails and slugs—The Garden Slug—Great Slug—Yellow Slug—Field Slug—Tree Slug—Jaws of Slugs—Sowerby's Slug—Jet-black Slug—The Testacella and its diminutive shell—Zoological meaning of latter—Tentacles of slugs and snails—Spotted Snail—Where eaten and used—Roman Snail—Garden Snail—Wood Snail—Orchard Snail—Bristly Snail—Prickly Snail—Scaly Snail—White Snail—Carthusian Snail—Zoned Snail—Kentish Snail—Wrinkled Snail—Heath Snail—Lapidary Snail—Rounded Snail—Pigmy Snail—Ruddy Snail—Bulimus and Pupa—Clausilia, structure of shell—Antiquity of land snails—Physical changes testified to by certain species 204—223

CHAPTER VIII.

THE FLOWERING PLANTS OF THE GREEN LANES.

Our British flowering plants—The Daisy—Pile-wort—Bulbous Crowfoot—Variety of the Ranunculaceæ—Aquatic Crowfoot—Goldilocks—Upright Crowfoot—Creeping Crowfoot—Cuckoo Pint—Its structure—Aborted stamens and pistils—The Ground Ivy—Red Nettle—Stitchwort—Germander—Speedwell—Thyme-leaved Veronica—Self-heal—Folk-lore of ditto—Bugle—Red Campion—White Campion—Ragged Robin—Moschatel — Dogs' Mercury — Treacle Mustard — Dead

PAGE

Nettle—Early Orchis—Cuckoo Flower—Marsh Marigold—Origin of names of plants—Fox-glove—White and Yellow Bedstraws—Cleavers—Cross-wort—Fumitory—Granulated Saxifrage—Bladder Campion—Small Bindweed—The Valerians—Black Knapweed—Blue-bell—Herb Robert—Shining Crane's-bill—Dove's-foot Crane's-bill—Stork's-bill—Umbelliferous plants—Earth Nut—Hemlock—Fool's Parsley—Wild Carrot—Rough Chervil—St. John's Wort—Yarrow—Folk lore of St. John's Wort—Viper's Bugloss—Rag-wort—The Hawkweeds—Mouse-ear—Chicory—Dyer's Rock-weed—Ox-eye Daisy—The Willow Herbs—Purple Loose-strife—Yellow Toad Flax—Bitter-sweet—Old Man's Beard—Seeds of plants when magnified—Great Mullein—Hairs of plants—Milk-wort—Honeysuckle—Primrose—Fig-wort—Eye-bright—Pollen of flowers when magnified—Plant-crystals or Raphides—How to obtain them . . . . 224—259

CHAPTER IX.

THE RUSHES, GRASSES, AND FERNS OF THE GREEN LANES.

Rushes and sedges—Hard Rush—The common Rush—Toad Rush—Early stage of ditto—Field Woodrush—Remote Carex—Fox Carex—Great Sedge—Yellow Carex—Pink-leaved Sedge—Hammer Sedge—Cotton Grass—Sweet-scented Vernal Grass—How the Hay Fever is produced—Fox-tail Grass—Marsh Fox-tail—Meadow Fox-tail—Meadow Soft-grass—Creeping Soft-grass—Brome Grass—Barren Brome—Common Rye-grass—Darnel—Bearded Darnel—Its evil effects—Meadow and Wall Barleys—Seaside Barley—Millet—Couch Grass—Crested Dog's Tail—Geological antiquity of grasses—Ditto of ferns—Our British species of ferns—The Brake—Early stages of fern's growth—The Adder's Tongue—Maiden-hair—Development of Fern spores—Oak Fern—Common Polypody—Hart's Tongue—Male and Female Ferns—Holly Ferns—Royal Fern—Maiden-hair Spleenwort—Bladder Fern—Limestone Polypody—Parsley Fern—Rue-leaved Fern—Scaly Spleenwort—Woodsia—Blechnum—Dilated Fern . . . . 260—291

CHAPTER X.

THE MOSSES, FUNGI, AND LICHENS OF THE GREEN LANES.

PAGE

Beauty of our mossy banks—Screw Wall Moss—Characters of mosses—Microscopic structure of ditto—How mosses develop from spores—Magnified structure of mosses—Male and female parts of ditto—Description of fructification of ditto—Structure of fruit of mosses—Lichens, their structure—The common Yellow Lichen--Parasitic Fungi—Star-spored Fungus—Bramble-leaf Brand—Meadow-sweet Brand—Cluster-cups—Maple Blight—Sphæria—Witches' Butter, or Nostoc—Polyporus—Description of ditto—Toadstools and Mushrooms—Agarics and Boleti—Morel—Fairy Rings—Champignon—Puff Balls—Description of the various species of ditto 292–327

HALF-HOURS
IN
THE GREEN LANES.

CHAPTER I.

BY A TARN SIDE.

WHAT naturalist is there who does not know the treasures to be found in a common pond? Animal and vegetable, here are to be met with objects that will find a twelvemonth's work for the microscope. But even without having to employ that useful instrument, the young student may acquaint himself with the structure and habits of many a strange organism. Of course, it is to no purpose our recommending creatures like these unless you have a love for nature. But if you have—and we pity the man or woman who has not—you are in possession of a faculty of enjoyment that will remain after fortune, friends, health, and even youth have departed. The power to throw yourself on the bank of some lonely tarn or stream, and give yourself up to communion with the inhabitants of that little world, to let your sympathies go out towards them, as Hawthorne's "Donelli" did, is a gift not to be despised! And it is surprising, if you are really interested in your fellow inhabitants of nature, how soon they seem to recognise the fact, and to familiarise themselves with your presence, as though they knew you had a kindred feeling for them. As you recline on the flower-covered bank, shortly you see the birds following their usual avocations, quarrelling and making love, as if an individual of the genus *homo* were not present. The butterflies flit about you, the bees hum busily, the dragon-flies skim the surface, and buzz against your very face. The fishes rise at the flies, or bound above the water in frolicsome sport. The water-beetles spin and dive, and the flies and gnats drum around you, whilst overhead the summer sun is shining out of an intensely blue sky, just flecked with dappled white clouds. You shut your eyes, and allow your ears to drink in the many voices of nature. Bird and insect, wind and tree and rustling grass, all contribute to it. There is not a discordant note. How wonderfully all seem to blend and lose themselves in the joint and harmonious chorus!

We are not speaking now of the feelings of the mere hunter or collector of specimens, of him who values them not unless they are *rare,* so that his cabinet may be enriched by their grotesquely dried forms, and his selfish vanity be fed by the admiring envy of his friends when he exhibits them. If the study of and communion with Nature leads to no higher feeling than this, we are afraid that, instead of doing good, it will only intensify the harm which mankind are so fond of appropriating out of the most innocent of objects. But we are referring to the sentiments of a man who feels that all things have a right to live by the mere fact of their being in existence—who loves them, not only for the pure joy they give him in sharing their vitality, but because they are, with himself, objects of the same providential care. With such feelings "collecting" is a secondary matter—only resorted to that we may know and admire more of the objects themselves. Coleridge has exactly expressed the sentiment of all genuine naturalists—

> "He prayeth most who loveth most
> All things, both great and small;
> For the dear God who loveth us,
> He made and loveth all."

We have never collected a flowering plant, insect, or egg, without feeling that if there were any other way of getting at the knowledge we seek, we should greatly prefer it. Life, however or wherever represented, is a sacred thing to the naturalist. The 'Loves of the Plants' are felt by him in a different way to that of which Dr. Darwin wrote. He knows that if a human mechanic could fabricate a small machine that should be able to fly, like the little gnat that has just settled on his hand, such a man would be lauded throughout the length and breadth of the land. Much more if he could place within it an internal apparatus for the development of an infinite number of machines like itself, and the power of providing for an offspring it will never see. Even then, it would be a mere machine, curious, nothing more. Why should we think less of the myriads of life-forms because they are constructed by a Divine instead of a human Architect? Do their wonderful structure, instincts, and habits or numbers detract from the wisdom that formed them, or the love that so freely evolved them?

Such have been a few of our thoughts as we have reclined, like a lazy poet, drinking in the mere joy of existence, and thanking God for being allowed even physical life! We have made our selection of a "tarn" in preference to a "pond"—although both words are frequently used synonymously—because the former is a pond of nature's own making, whereas the latter may be of man's. In this sense the word is used by our older writers. Holinshed, in his 'Chronicle,' says, "The Air, or Arre, riseth out of the lake, or *tarne*, south of Dombrooke, wherein, as I heare, is none other fish than red Trowt and Perch." A "tarn" may therefore be of immense age compared with a pond, which simply means an excavation cut in the ground in search of clay or mould, and into which, when deserted, the waters have been allowed to drain. It is true, that even in such places, and within a very short time, there will spring up, as by magic, or rather as if the creative force had been specially and locally manifested, a bountiful supply of life-forms. The fine whirling dust will have peopled the water with infusoriæ or diatomaceæ, the green scum of algæ will mantle the surface, the larvæ of many aquatic insects will sport in the water. But give us a genuine tarn for natural history purposes—one whose existence extends perhaps beyond the historic period. There are many ways in which such tarns may have been formed. In mountainous districts they may, perhaps, be the result of glacial agencies which scooped out the rock-basin of the tarn itself. They may occupy the hollows of the land, as in some parts of Cheshire, where the dissolving of the strata of rock-salt beneath, and their removal as brine-springs, has caused the overlying rocks slowly to settle down. Or, still more common, and far more widely distributed, they may have been formed, as we have frequently discovered they have been, in chalk or limestone countries, where the superficial drainage has dissolved away portions of the soluble rock, and thus formed "sand-pipes." In the hollows thus left, whenever water has been capable of being held, you may depend on a genuine tarn. It may be centuries old, surrounded by low bushes, covered with aquatic plants—a veritable microcosm, in which the "battle of life" has long ago been settled, and the animals and plants have adjusted themselves to each other's needs. What myriads of agencies have been at work to stock a little pool! The reptiles and fish may have been originally brought, as ova, adhering to the legs and plumage of aquatic birds from some distant river or lake, in which the birds last revelled. Many of the plants may have been transferred in a similar way, the wind bringing the rest. Even in the formation and stocking of the tarn, therefore, we cannot fail to observe the operation of purely natural laws, but they are none the less indicative of providential care and direction. Nature knows no sabbath—her laws are ever at work, but in their very operation declaring themselves but the visible operations of an active Deity. How true are the words of the poet:—

> "My heart is awed within me when I think
> Of the great miracle which still goes on
> In silence round me, the perpetual
> Work of Thy creation. Finished, yet renewed
> For ever!"

As if a new world had been created, this little tarn turns us to causes as powerful as the result, in this instance, seems to have been small. The geological phenomena which have resulted in the depression of a small area, the physical agencies which have filled it with water and turned it into a miniature lake, the vital operations that have peopled it, as though it were a new world—are all worthy the attention of the naturalist.

Wherever the thick sheet of boulder-clay occurs over chalk rocks, and some portion of the latter is dissolved away to form a "sand-pipe," there the clay will be depressed and form a hollow. The water-holding power of such a depression is evident, and in this way a tarn springs into creation at once. In the steepish bluffs which form the sides you may see imbedded stones and boulders. Some of them are angular, and indicate they must have been removed from their parent rock direct, and by some agent that could carry them without exposure to much abrasion. Others are water-worn, and show that they had been rolled about before their final removal to this spot. You are not long before you notice that many of these boulders, big and little, are strangers to the rocks of the locality, and have come from a distance, chiefly from rock strata lying towards the north. You are not wrong in your deduction, and a closer examination shows you that many of them are *scratched*, some to a considerable depth, and that others, of a harder texture, are polished. Here you obtain a glimpse of the nature of the conveying agencies. It was *ice;* and when the boulders were transported, the tarn occupied an inconsiderable space along the bottom of an extensive ice-sheet, where a *moraine profonde*, or stratum of mud, stones, &c., had accumulated, to form the boulder-clay of the neighbourhood. What wonderful changes have been wrought since then! This old moraine has been elevated into dry land, has been scooped out into valleys, and sculptured into hills! The animals and plants of the old wintry period have departed to their original frosty zones, and more temperate forms have occupied these regions since the climate became milder. It will not take you long to find that a few square feet of the exposed bank of a common tarn will teach you all this, and a great deal more.

Perhaps you have made your way to this spot along one of the old lanes which botanists and entomologists are thankful still remain, and where the stiff boulder-clay crops out in cuttings or along the bottoms of the high banks. There you may read off the same lesson from the enclosed pebbles and boulders as that to which we have drawn attention in the banks of the tarn. This boulder-clay sheet usually occupies the higher grounds, and forms the "heavy lands" of the farmer. Consequently you have been ascending some gentle acclivity in your way along the old lands. If so, you may have noticed what appeared to you evidences of an *old beach*, in the sloping fields. Nothing could be more pronounced than the terrace-like structure, and not a few good geologists have fallen into the mistake of believing and describing these terraces as the result of ancient river or beach action! They are, however, nothing of the sort, but they are none the less interesting. And both the geographical and geological student may learn something of the wear-and-tear of atmospherical action on the solid land, by studying them. Let us examine one of these hedge-rows that runs more or less parallel with the valley. They have a wonderful history, these old hedges, especially those which shut in some of the green lanes. To the latter however, we will return by-and-by. The first thing you notice is how much higher the ground is on the *upper* part of the slope against the hedge, than on the other side. In some cases it may be five or six feet—indeed, the latter is any thing but an unusual occurrence. How is this? It is certain that the original makers of the hedge never so banked up the soil; it would take no small time to do it. The real explanation has to be sought for in meteorological agencies. The rains of many generations have washed away the surface soils, especially in cultivated fields, and the slope of the ground has caused the material to be carried down. The hedge has stopped its further conveyance, and thus caused the upper side of the hedge to be so much higher than the lower. Destroy the hedge, as is often done when one field has to be thrown into another, and you will have running parallel with a valley a genuine terrace, which some geologist hereafter, ignorant of the true cause, may put down to having been formed when the river stood much higher than it does now; or, if he be more visionary, may see in it an old sea-beach, formed when the sea last came up this particular valley, and made of it an estuary!

Let us now return to the lanes. Many of them are deep, as if they had been cut, when in reality it is the ground on the other side the hedge which has been raised in the manner just described. How old some of these hawthorn shrubs really are we dare not say. The origin of the lanes is lost in antiquity. Many of them are old "occupation roads," formed for the convenience of the original cultivators of the soil and without any reference to the wants of future wayfarers, and depend upon it, certainly without giving a thought to future botanists and entomologists! You observe the thick gnarled bases of the hedges, some of which have been pollarded time out mind. It is just possible that some were planted as hawthorn sprigs by the first Saxon settlers in these parts! Many of our old roads and lanes are the boundaries of parishes which have retained their present area since the Conquest, therefore many of the hedges must have been in existence since then. Only those who are acquainted with the manners and customs of the first Saxon settlers, are aware of the great value they set on the hawthorn fence as a protection. Even now, when an Englishman travels in France for the first time, it seems strange to him to find what an absence of hedgerows there is. Perhaps nothing appears in greater contrast in the scenery than this. And should England ever be attacked by a foreign foe, it is more than likely we should, for the first time, realize the defensible value of our hedgerows, and obtain from them that cover and protection which their original planters had in view when they stuck the first twig in the ground. Every field and hedge would be disputed, and an invader would meet with obstacles which exist in no other country in the world. Whether the first Saxon settlers brought the hawthorn with them or not, it is certain they attached great importance to it. Their early towns—a mere collection of huts—were surrounded with a strong hawthorn fence, so that, in the terminal syllable of many of our English village names, we have a reference to this fact. *Ton* or *town*—as we have modernized it—is in allusion to the forked branches of the quickset fence and in the *tine* of an antler, and in the *tine* of a fork we have the original word still applied. *Ton* is merely a syllable from the same root, and is a silent but expressive testimony to the ancient thorny and forked character of the defences adopted by our Saxon forefathers. Other village names end in *sett*, as "Hethersett," from the Anglo-Saxon *sætan*, to plant. In such cases the name is derived from the ancient swine pastures, which were enclosed with thorn fences, nothing else being capable of arresting the migratory impulses of the "porkers." To this day we call a hawthorn hedge, *par parenthèse*, a "quick-*set*" fence, showing what vitality many of these old words possess, and how much of genuine history is silently locked up in their almost forgotten meanings. Indeed, the Anglo-Saxon student, on his first introduction to the language, is surprised to find how largely the use of the hawthorn has entered into the composition of our English village names. Thus the old enclosures for the purposes of the chase, made with this hedge, were called "haighs" or "heys." In Lancashire, the fruit or drupe of the hawthorn is still called "haigh," whilst elsewhere it is termed "haw," and thus the prickly plant itself "hawthorn." "Ham" is a very common termination of our village names, especially in eastern and south-eastern England, and was derived from the original settlements of the early Saxons being "hemmed" in chiefly by hedges. So that this shrub has more or less influenced that dearest of all English words, *home*, which has been undoubtedly derived from *ham!*

It may appear as if we had wandered from our place "by the tarn side," but if we have it has been merely to glance dreamily and lazily at the quiet history of the lanes and hedges through which we have passed on our way. All these objects are only so many beads, and it is necessary to have a string to connect them together. Now that we have once more arrived at our tarn side, we will proceed to note its inhabitants, animal and vegetable, which have possibly held possession longer than the lords of the manor over which we have been travelling. The quiet of the spot has a subduing charm, and it is in moments like these, when we give ourselves up to the influence of nature, that we feel a true companionship with all living things. Certainly, in this case, the tarn is inexpressibly handy to us. as enabling us, in our rambles in the "green lanes" not only to rest ourselves after our stroll, but to make acquaintance with objects we cannot find elsewhere; and therefore, we feel sure our readers will not be disposed to quarrel with a scheme intended to enlarge the circle of objects which we wish to introduce to their notice.

CHAPTER II.

THE FISHES, MOLLUSCA, AND OTHER OBJECTS IN THE TARN.

NOW that we are well settled by some brook or tarn side, with a view to making ourselves acquainted with its living contents, animal and vegetable, we shall find our attention almost bewildered by the variety of material. It is only when you thus devote yourself systematically to its examination, that you wonder at the exuberance with which every spot capable of supporting it is peopled with life-forms.

Foremost among the inhabitants of such streams or tarns as it may dwell in is the Pike (*Esox lucius*). Well does it deserve its name of the "fresh-water shark." No object in nature has a more cruel, voracious look than this fish. Depend upon it, if there is one present, he is lurking this sunny morning just where the break occurs in the weeds that so thickly cover the surface of the water. There he will lie, as if in a comatose state, for hours, until some over-frolicsome young fry come almost within his capacious jaws. The pike rarely attacks the stronger fishes, unless he sees they are sickly, or in a difficulty; and still more rarely the perch, having a lively recollection of the way in which the latter sets up his back when assaulted! But let a roach be fastened to the end of a line as a live-bait, and the tyrant will then slowly swim round it, terrifying it into curious gyrations, and amusing himself by seeing how hopelessly helpless is the case of his victim! Little does he know that close against the glittering scales of his intended prey lie concealed a couple of hooks, destined to take hold of his own gullet. The pike never scruples to take his own kind—nay, you cannot lay a better bait for a large individual than a small one.

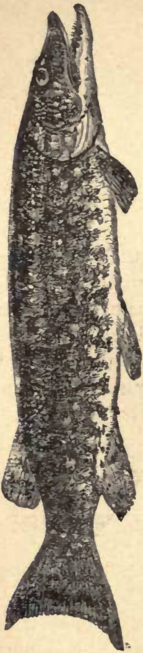
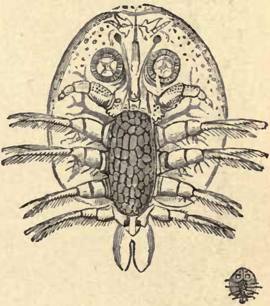


Fig. 1.

The Pike (*Esox lucius*).

The young pickerel, or Jack, is even more voracious than his fat parent. Watch the gambols of a shoal of young roach—nothing is more amusing, and that time cannot be said to be lost which makes us more intimately acquainted with the lives and habits of God's creatures! All on a sudden the juveniles dart off in every direction, as if they had been fired by some central, radiating impulse. At first you see nothing to cause all this hurry; but, presently, your eye catches sight of a young Jack in the weedier parts of the pond, for well does he know that his dappled back screens him admirably from view, by resembling the shadows of the ripples and weeds cast on the floor.

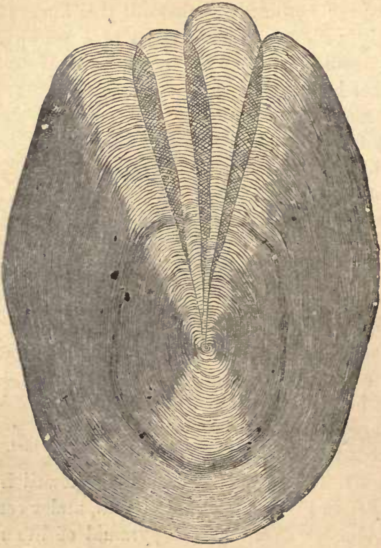
Fig. 2.



Parasite of Pike, *Argulus foliaceus*, natural size and magnified.

Strange tales are told of the rapacity of the pike, which it is not necessary to retail here. Also, concerning his longevity, there are facts and evidence sufficient to convert Mr. Thom and Sir George Cornewall Lewis to a belief in his being a centenarian, under certain circumstances. What a vast pyramid of life must he have destroyed before he can attain this great age! But the pike has not always an easy time of it. He is not unfrequently tormented by a tick-like parasite (*Argulus foliaceus*, Fig. 2), which roams at its will over his body, and feeds on his juices, so that pike are often weakly through the extra numbers of this particular torment. The same parasite, we may mention, is occasionally found on the carp, roach, stickleback, trout, perch, and even on the tadpoles of the frog.

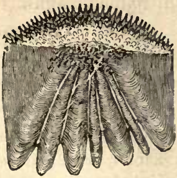
Fig. 3.



Scale of Pike.

Those of our readers who possess microscopes,

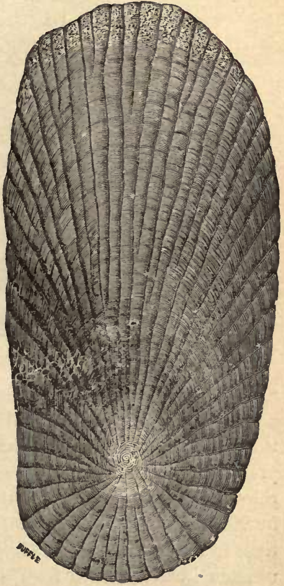
Fig. 4.



Scale of Perch.

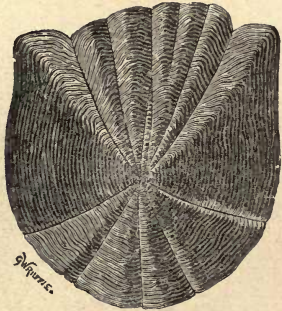
will find in the scales of our fresh-water fishes, objects of great beauty and delicacy, which require only a low power to develope them. Fig. 3 gives that of the pike, and, although it is not so pretty as many, it is very attractive. The scales of the perch and tench are more ornamental, the denticulated margin of the former having been selected by Professor Agassiz for his order of *Ctenoid* fishes. In order to view fish-scales with the polariscope, it will be necessary to mount them in balsam. It will be seen that the scale of the tench differs materially from those of many other fresh-water fishes. Whilst dwelling on these, as objects for the

Fig. 5.



microscope, it may be as well to introduce magnified figures of others to the general reader or student before noticing at greater length the fishes themselves. The Roach and Dace are well-known objects, but their enlarged scales may not be so, and we therefore give them. Let it be understood, however, that the scales taken from the backs of all these fishes differ very considerably in their form, from those obtained from the belly. To thoroughly understand them all, it will be necessary to get them from both parts. Those given above are the prevalent forms. Often associated with the roach is the "Rudd," or "Rowd," as it is indifferently called in Norfolk, where it is more abundant, perhaps, than in any other part of Great Britain. Its name is undoubtedly derived from its red colour, and it is

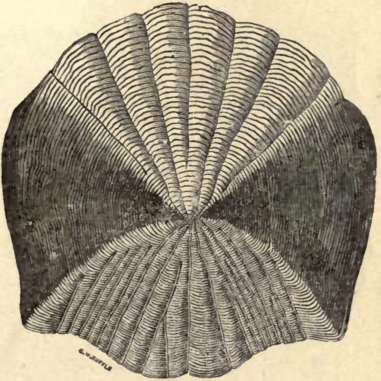
Fig. 6.



Scale of Roach, × 10.

not unfrequently known as the "red roach," although it belongs to quite another genus, of which the common carp, and the introduced "gold-fish" are well known examples. On a hot summer's day you will always get this fish, if it be present, by dropping your baited line close to the dense patches of aquatic plants which cover the surface of the water, and under which the rudd is shading itself in a lazy fashion. If there be one near, you will not be long in a state of suspense, for the rudd will pounce on your worm, and dart away with it to its retreat at once, ignorant of the hook and line attached. "Bob" goes the float, and, if you are not looking, your line

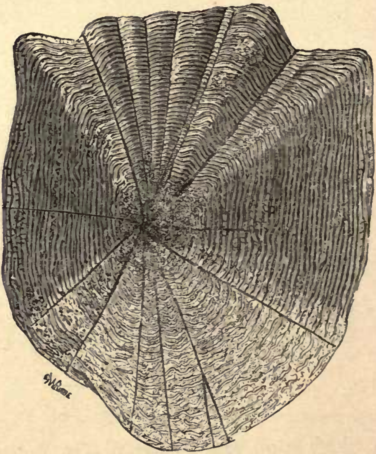
Fig. 7.



Scale of Dace.

will snap, or a jerk up to your elbow tell you of a capture. Connoisseurs say the rudd is better eating than the generality of fresh-water fishes. In the deeper parts of many slow-moving rivers, also, may be found the Bream, which, in Norfolk, often grows to four and five pounds weight. In August and September, anglers there usually reckon their takes of this fish by *the stone!* We give examples of the scales of these two fish, magnified ten diameters, a power used whenever not otherwise stated. The

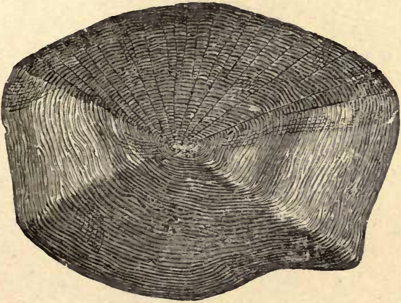
Fig. 8.



Scale of Rudd, × 10 diameters.

Gudgeon and Minnow are fishes to be found in the clear running water of almost every streamlet, although the former does not disdain the tarn. Small as they are, their scales furnish good objects. The scales of the minnow are very delicate, but like every other true species of fish, they possess a distinctive character. This is an important fact to be remembered, and one that cannot fail to throw light on geological questions, when the fossil scales of cycloid or ctenoid fishes are in question. The Common Carp (*Cyprinus carpio*) has long been domesticated for eating purposes, and its use, in the old Catholic times when long fastings were in vogue, is exemplified by the fish-ponds to be seen in the neighbourhood of our ancient monasteries, abbeys,

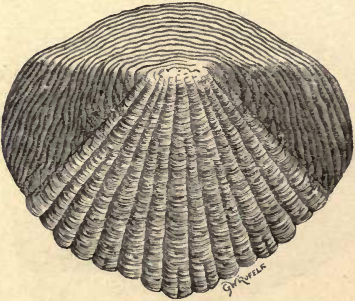
Fig. 9.



Scale of Bream, × 10.

balls, &c. In these sluggish waters it would live to a great age, and attain an immense size. Although we consider its flesh undoubtedly coarse, yet the carp has been a favourite article of food since the days of Aristotle. The scales of the Common Carp and the Crucian Carp are given below, and the difference in their markings is plainly seen. The latter sometimes goes by the name of the "German carp." Neither of them are indigenous to England, but the exact time when they were introduced is not known, although an old distich says—

Fig. 10.

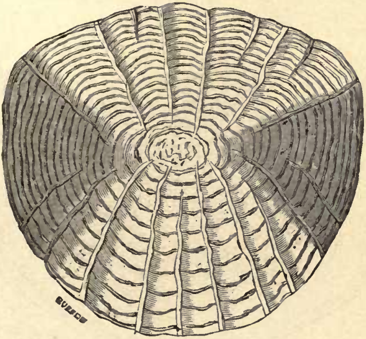


Scale of Gudgeon.

> "Turkeys, Carps, Hops, Pickerell and Beer,
> Came into England all in one year."

Yarrell tells us that the common carp is mentioned in the 'Boke of St. Alban's,' printed in 1496. And, in a post-glacial river deposit at Mundesley, in Norfolk, a bed of about the same age as our river or valley-gravels, the bones and teeth of the pike may be found tolerably common, showing that, so far as it was concerned, the statement in the couplet is decidely wrong. The term "Crucian," applied to the carp last mentioned, shades off, in its phonetic sound, into French, German, and Swedish adjectives also given to it. In France it is *Carassin,* in German *Carouche,* and in Sweden *Karussa.* The scales of the Chub, and Grayling, which follow, are in marked contrast, and still further illustrate the difference resulting from the varied play of a few wavy lines. The chub is a river rather than a pond fish, and, in those streams

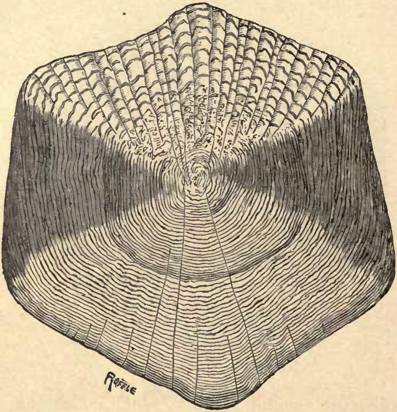
Fig. 11.



Scale of Minnow.

where it does occur, you will be certain to find it in the deepest holes. It is well known to Thames anglers, who obtain it by "dibbing." The grayling is a very elegant fish; indeed, with the exception of the trout, it is perhaps the most comely shaped of all our fresh-water fishes. It is very local in its geographical distribution, and so far differs greatly from the perch, dace, roach, and gudgeon, which are widely and plentifully distributed. Like the chub, it prefers clear running rivers, with a gravelly bottom, and is therefore a frequent companion of the trout. Yarrell suggests that in some of the

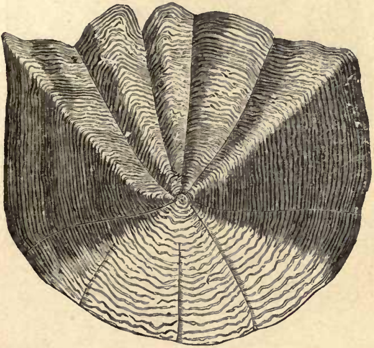
Fig. 12.



Scale of Common Carp.

streams near the ruins of large monasteries, it may have originally been brought by the old monks, who always took care to have a plentiful supply of fish by them, and those of the best kinds. The generic name of the Grayling was given to it on account of the peculiar odour of thyme which it gives out, just as the smelt emits that of the cucumber.

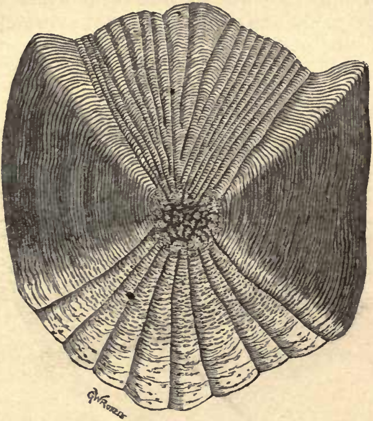
Fig. 13.



Scale of Crucian Carp (*Cyprinus carassius*).

The Barbel (*Barbus vulgaris*) is a fish fonder of warmer, or more equally temperate waters than those of our eastern and midland rivers. It is common, however, in the Thames, where it attains a great size. Its name is said to be derived from the *barbs*, or wattles atached to its mouth. This may be so, but it seems like catching at the first explanation that offers; for other fish, fresh-water and marine, have similar appendages to their mouths. The magnified scale of the Barbel, as will be seen by Fig. 16, is a very pretty object. That of the common eel (Fig. 17) is still more so, the markings, instead of being concentric ridges, are like rings of beads arranged outside each other. Some of our readers may be surprised at hearing of the scales of the Eel, for it is a popular notion, originating doubtless in the smoothness of its skin, that the eel has no scales. Perhaps, the best way of seeing

Fig. 14.

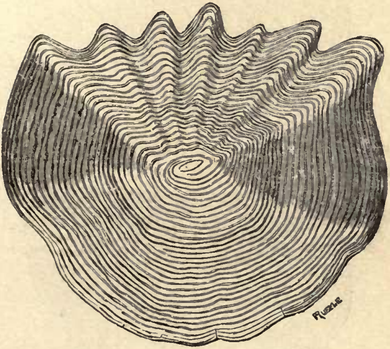


Scale of Chub (*Cyprinus cephalus*).

them is to obtain a portion of the eel's skin, from the belly, when the scales may there be observed in their natural position.

To omit notice of those common fishes, the Sticklebacks, would show how little the habits of these freaky creatures had been observed by us. Yarrell enumerates seven species as decidedly British. Strange to say, many of these are purely *marine* in their habits, thus indicating a degree of specialisation, or adaptation to varying circumstances, on the part of the genus, which may have been the result of physical geological changes. Others, such as the Rough-tailed Stickleback (*Gasterosteus aculeatus*) live both in fresh and salt water, and so far connect the

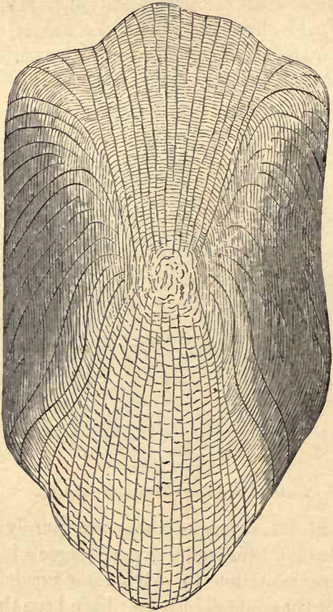
Fig. 15.



Scale of Grayling (*Thymallus vulgaris*).

extreme habits. This is by far the commonest of its kind, and is to be found in every river, stream, and

Fig. 16.

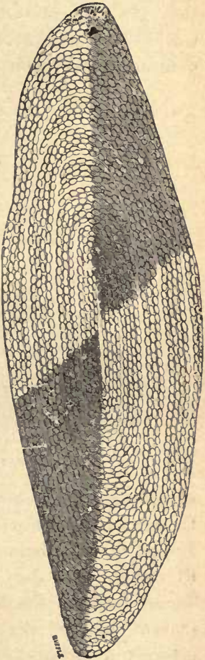


Scale of Barbel.

tarn, as well as all round the coasts, in Great Britain, from John o'Groat's to the Land's End.

The males are well known for their pugnacity, and for the beautiful colours of scarlet and green they put on in the spring, at the time when they make their aquatic nests. For, strange to say, this and one or two others are genuine nest builders! Towards the middle of April they may be observed (if kept in a fresh-water aquarium), collecting small pieces of stick and wet moss, so saturated that they cannot float. A pile of these is made, with a hole on the top. The sticklebacks then collect, with their mouths, fine sand, and trickle it all round the little cone. Woe be to any invader of this little nest, after it has been formed, and the female has deposited her ova therein! Small as the three-spined stickleback is—indeed, perhaps, the smallest of all our British species—it does not hesitate to attack much larger individuals, and will even tilt at the stick you point towards the little nest it is guarding! The ova hatch in

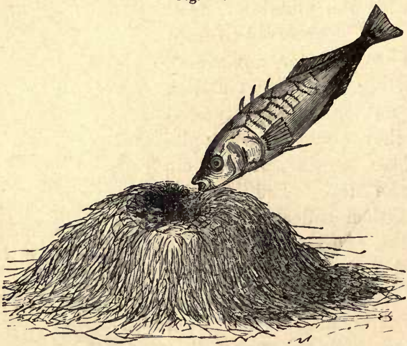
Fig. 17.



Scale of Eel, magnified.

ten days or a fortnight, the young remaining in the nest until the yolk-bag is absorbed. This is the signal for the male to leave them to themselves, for they are now supposed to be able to start in the world for themselves, and no longer to require paternal supervision. Not unfrequently, the constant care on the part of the parents in guarding the nest when the young are there, results in death. Indeed, it is a common occurrence for the parents to sicken and die through overmuch watching. These facts in the history of, perhaps, the commonest of our piscine tribes, render it a most interesting object for the aquarium. Among other allied species to be met with are the Smooth-tailed

Fig. 18.



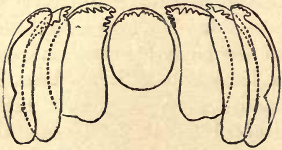
Three-spined Stickleback and Nest.

Stickleback (*G. leiurus*), in which the males exhibit similar variations of colour, generally crimson and purple; and the Ten-spined Stickleback (*G. pugnitius*), which also lives alike in fresh water and salt, migrating up our rivers in shoals in the spring. All the sticklebacks are most voracious, as every boy who has angled for them is well aware.

Space does not allow us to do more than point out the evidence our fresh-water fishes, shells, and aquatic plants afford of the very recent separation of Great Britain from the main-land of Europe. And what they indicate is abundantly verified by the strata of the most recent deposits. We have no aquatic plants, or mollusca, and few kinds of fresh-water fish, that are not common to continental rivers, lakes, and ponds. And our English stock must have extended over English latitudes before the formation of the German Ocean, for they could not have crossed the salt sea, and been imported in that way. Hence, although geologically speaking these familiar objects have been in existence, in England at least, only a comparatively short time, if we reckoned their occupation in numbers of years we should nevertheless be startled at the amount. Consider the great physical changes that have taken place since they extended hither—the depression of the lowest levels on the eastern side of England to form the German Ocean, the submergence of the great plain to the west, to form the Irish Sea. Both these seas are shallow, and indicate recent formation. And the occurrence of remains of pike, perch, &c., in deposits as old as those containing evidence of man's first occupancy of the earth, prove what a great antiquity, in point of actual time, is possessed by our fishes and mollusca, and tell plainly of the great changes that have taken place since they overspread these areas, after the gradual toning down of the rigorous climate of the Glacial epoch.

Passing now to another group of objects of a lowlier kind, but not less differentiated and adapted to an aquatic life, we come to the fresh-water molluscs. The student is sure to find species in every streamlet and tarn. In the latter, especially, underneath the vegetation floating on the water, or at the bases of the sedges, rushes, and grasses which fringe the sides, a careful examination will discover an abundant harvest. The Fresh-water Snails (*Lymnea stagnalis*) creep about, the epidermis of their shells covered with a green scum that affords most interesting material to the microscopist. Other Lymneas—*pereger*, *auricularia*, *glaber*, &c.—

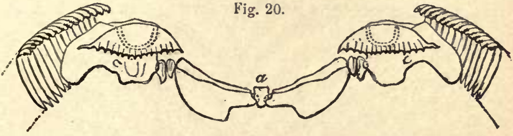
Fig. 19.



Teeth of *Paludina vivipara.*

are to be found in similar situations. The coiled shells (*Paludina*) cannot be mistaken, especially the biggest, *P. vivipara*, which flourishes most in large, slow-moving rivers. We have known this species to be collected in the dykes of the Norfolk rivers, and sold and eaten as marine periwinkles! The teeth of all the fresh-water mollusca are charming objects when prepared for the microscope. Perhaps the most complex dental structure of this kind is that possessed by the *Neritina fluviatilis*--a beautiful little zebra-marked shell, with mouth half-closed, to be found adhering to the piles, under water, in many of our larger rivers. In the lingual teeth of this species, the central tooth *a* is minute; the teeth of the lateral areas (*pleuræ*), termed *uncini*, are about sixty in number. The first is very large, and of a remarkable shape; the rest being slender, hooked, and toothed. As a rule, the teeth of the fresh-water snails are remarkable for their fewness, those of land snails being, on the contrary, marked for their extraordinary number. In marshy spots, such as those bordering a natural pond, may be found the peculiar mollusc *Testacella*, which in

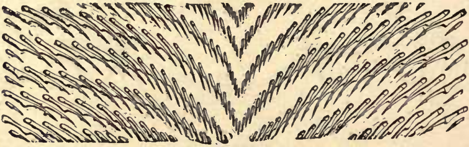
Fig. 20.



Teeth of *Neritina fluviatilis.*

some respects connects the shell-bearing snails with the slugs. It possesses only a rudimentary shell, which is placed at the further or tail end of the body. This shell appears to be the dwarfed representative of one that was once much larger, and few naturalists doubt that the original ancestor of the *Testacella* had a large shell, into which it could retreat at pleasure, like the ordinary land and freshwater snails. The specific name of *haliotidea* is given to our common species on account of the shape

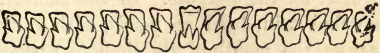
Fig. 21.



Part of the Lingual Ribbon of *Testacella haliotidea.*

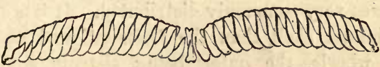
of the rudimentary shell resembling that of the well known "Venus' ear" shell (*Haliotis*), of the Channel Islands. The *Testacella* does not possess horny jaws, and its lingual ribbon is very large and wide, being composed of about fifty transverse, oblique rows. The teeth diminish in size towards the centre, each row numbering about fifty teeth. The *Succinea* is another snail, delighting in moist or marshy situations. Its shell is exceedingly delicate, and on this account, difficult to preserve. But it is a very beautiful object, and richly deserves the necessary pains which are required to prepare it for the cabinet. The teeth in this species are not so complex as in that just mentioned, and are usually three lobed. For microscope purposes, the teeth of another fresh-water univalve, *Ancylus fluviatilis*, are worth obtaining. This shell is commonly known as the fresh-water limpet, and you may find it with its base attached to the pebbles in any neighbouring streamlet or brook, for it is fond of clear, running water. It well deserves its popular name, for it is the counterpart of its marine relative, on a smaller scale. There are about one hundred and twenty transverse rows in the lingual dentition of this mollusc.

Fig. 22.



A transverse row of the Lingual Ribbon of *Succinea putris.*

Fig. 23.



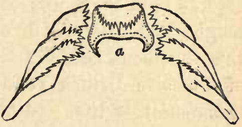
Portion of a transverse row of the Lingual Ribbon of *Ancylus fluviatilis.*

In the little runnels leading to our tarn, you may find along the bottom, numbers of a small univalve shell, not unlike the *Paludina* in general form. This is the *Bithinia tentaculata*, which forms such an active and elegant object in the aquarium.

Equally well-fitted for the same place are the flat-coiled shells, termed *Planorbis*, which abound in various species, ranging in size from a pin's head to the diameter of a shilling, on the under side of such aquatic plants as the pond-weed (*Potamogeton*). The largest of these is *Planorbis corneus*, which has about five whorls, with a broad, shallow hollow, or umbilicus, on the under side. It is a capital mollusc for clearing away the green scums that will accumulate in the best kept aquaria, and is much sought after for the purpose. In the summer time you may find it in dried up ponds, with a thin film spun across the mouth of its shell to prevent the moisture of the animal being dried up, whilst the creature itself is in a torpid condition. *P. vortex* is a species very commonly distributed. It is a flatter and thinner shell than the forementioned, and has more whorls, the outer being sharply edged or keeled. This easily distinguishes it from *P. spirorbis* which may be found in the same localities, for the whorls of the latter are rounder, and the entire shell is not so flat. *P. albus* is another very common species, taking its name from the whitish colour of the shell, by which, and by its five whorls, the last one of which is disproportionately enlarged, it may be readily identified.

The *Paludina*, *Bithinia*, and *Valvata* have a different internal structure than the others mentioned. This is especially noticeable in their breathing organs, which are adapted for obtaining the air from the water, as in the gills of fishes. *Valvata piscinalis* is almost certain to be met with in an old tarn, and it is a species not difficult to distinguish. It has four well defined whorls, of a brownish yellow colour, and a deep hollow beneath, called the umbilicus. It is about the quarter of an inch in size. You may find it not only at the bottom of the water, but on the aquatic plants, up whose stems it frequently crawls. The teeth of this species form an exceedingly beautiful microscopic object, the central portion, *a*, being relatively larger than in many fresh-water molluscs. The common genera *Lymnea*, *Planorbis*, *Ancylus*, &c., are water-air breathers—that is to say, although they live in water, they are compelled by the peculiar structure of their branchial organs to rise frequently to the surface to breathe. The eggs of many of the above mollusca may be found attached to the under sides and stems of aquatic plants, the egg-sacs imbedded in a transparent jelly. It takes about a month to hatch them, at which time the young may be seen protected by a miniature shell.

Fig. 24.



Teeth of *Valvata piscinalis.*

In the rich black mud at the bottom of the tarn, lie hundreds of the shells of bivalve mollusca, such as *Anodon*, *Unio*, &c. The former takes its name from the absence of any toothed projection near the beak, the valves being kept together by a ligament. This will always enable the student to identify it from *Unio*, in the hinge of which there are distinct and well marked articulations. The "Swan mussel,' (*Anydon cygneus*) is the largest of all our fresh-water shells, often attaining the length of four or five inches. The heron you may have disturbed on your approach to the tarn, had most probably been making a hearty meal off the swan-mussels, for both it and the common crow are very partial to them. Pennant records that they will carry the closed shell to a height and drop it, in order to break it open in this ingenious fashion! There are several species of *Unios* in British ponds, of which, perhaps, the commonest is the "painters' mussel," (*Unio pictorum*), so called because its valves were formerly used by the Dutch painters for holding their colours. The pearl mussel (*U. margaritiferus*) is fonder of running water, and is generally found in rivers in the neighbourhood of mountain ranges. In the same runnel leading to the tarn that you found *Bithinia* you will doubtless find both *Cyclas* and *Pisidium*, small bivalve molluscs, with nearly globular shells. The latter genus is noted for its single siphon. In the stream, just where the bend has drifted fine sand into a heap, you may surely reckon on meeting with myriads of their empty shells, which have been swept here by the current.

Whilst collecting or noticing the habits of these humble creatures, one cannot but remember the important part they have played in the economy of our planet. All of them have a geological antiquity far transcending that of the human race! The anodons have been in existence since the Devonian period, and the fossil specimens from the upper Devonian green sandstones of Kilkenny are seen to possess all the characters which still distinguish the genus. It would seem that when certain classes of animals have attained the characters best suited to them, evolution is arrested, and the form becomes stereotyped. *Paludinas* are so abundant in the upper Secondary fresh-water strata, especially those of the Wealden, that they form thick beds of limestone. The well known "Purbeck marble," masses of which you might have noticed forming the font of the village church hard by, is wholly composed of the shells of extinct Paludinæ! The *Planorbis* is a familiar fossil form in the upper Eocene beds of Hampshire, where it may be seen of a size that well suited the sub-tropical conditions of climate which marked the period when it was alive. *Cyclas, Pisidium, Lymnea,* &c., are equally abundant in beds of the same age. Even the existing *species* have a vast antiquity. *Planorbis corneus, P. vortex,* and *Valvata piscinalis,* are found fossil in the Norwich crag, showing they were living in England just before the advent of the long northern winter of the "Glacial epoch," when Europe was swathed in an ice-sheet as Greenland is now! *

---

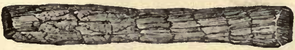
* The student desirous of making himself more fully acquainted with our land and fresh-water molluscs, cannot do better than get Tate's work on this subject, published by Hardwicke, Piccadilly

The most familiar objects one comes across have an interest which science is every day intensifying, and which is well worthy the attention of the most cultivated minds.

The other objects to be found in any pond or tarn will occupy many "half-hours" on the part of the young observer. Whilst noting the shells living there, and dredging the weeds and mud to find them. he cannot fail to notice many of the smaller species cemented or matted together, so as to form a rough tube. They are the cases of Caddis-worms—creatures to be met with in abundance in all such spots as these. The objects themselves are the larvæ of a neuropterous fly, whose first start in life is as aquatic animals. They are not alone in this respect, many species of dragon-flies, &c., sharing a watery life with them. How marvellously they are adapted to such conditions may be seen by the special bronchial filaments on each side the body. There are many more species of caddis-flies than are usually supposed, and as this old tarn is just the spot to find them if they are to be found anywhere, we will draw attention to some of the commonest forms.

Fishes, the larvæ of dragon-flies, and water-beetles have a sharp recollection of the juicy sweetness of a caddis-worm deprived of its shell! You can hardly get a more taking bait for fresh-water fish, than such a denuded larva. Hence the absolute necessity for such a protection as is obtained by forming a case of dead shells, sand, leaves, twigs, &c., which more than compensates for the natural softness of the body. The head and the first three segments of the body are hard and horny—a most useful fact in the economy of these creatures, seeing that these are the parts necessarily required to be thrust forth in obtaining food. The rest of the body is soft, and at the extremity are a series of hooks, by means of which the caddis-worm can take firm hold of its dwelling. The swellings or humps, on the body, which fill the case, help also to prevent the body being forcibly dragged out. In looking out for these interesting objects, you will not fail to find one species, the *Phryganea grandis* (Fig. 25), whose case is invariably formed, not of shells, but of pieces of leaves and other vegetable matters so cemented together that they form a cylindrical tube. You will notice that the pieces are arranged *spirally*, either from left to right, or from right to left, generally the former. The tubes are of nearly equal diameter throughout, and the larva of this species has the power of turning itself inside, and thus of presenting its head at either end as it may wish. Not less common than this species of caddis-fly, are the larvæ of another genus, named *Limnephilus*, or "pond-lover." One of them (*L. rhombicus*, Fig. 26) uses pieces of moss, cut lengths of rushes. grass, &c., and

Fig. 25.



Case of *Phryganea grandis.*

arranges them in a transverse and oblique direction, so as to form quite bulky masses. Another common species (*L. flavicornis*) is not at all particular as to what materials it uses in forming its cases, as the following sketches will show. Shells are employed very abundantly, and most of the caddis-worm cases to be met with in any ditch or tarn, are the work of this particular species. Indeed, the *flavicornis* seems to be exceedingly capricious in its selection of building materials. At one time it will choose only seeds, at

Fig. 26.

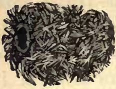


Fig. 27.

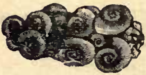


Fig. 28.

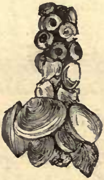


Fig. 29.

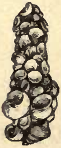


Fig. 30.

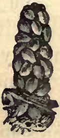


Fig. 31.

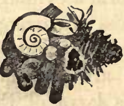
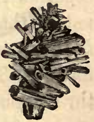


Fig. 32.

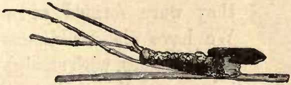


Cases of *Limnephilus flavicornis.*

another only shells or grains of sand. The shells are often fastened together even when their inmates are yet alive, and the latter have to put up with this forcible captivity till such time as the larva shall be transferred to its next or winged stage of existence, and the cementing material binding the elements of its former case together, shall be dissolved away.

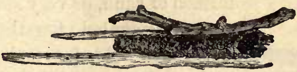
Another common form of caddis-worm case is made by an allied species, *L lunatus*, which, like the species of an allied genus, *Anabolia nervosa*, makes its tube of fine sand, or the equally fine fragments of fresh-water shells. In both these species, the case has attached to it small twigs or other pieces of wood, as balancers. These twigs often extend far beyond one end of the tube. In hunting for these "small deer," it is more than probable you may come across another species of caddis-worm called

Fig. 33.



Case of *Limnephilus lunatus.*

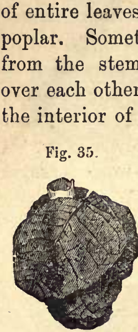
Fig. 34.



Case of *Anabolia nervosa.*

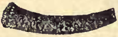
Limnephilus pellucidus (Fig. 35), whose case is formed of entire leaves, or large pieces usually of willow or poplar. Sometimes, it is composed of pieces cut out from the stems of bulrushes, &c., and flatly laid over each other, so as to form broadish masses. In the interior of these is the slender tube containing the larva. The leaves, &c., form a capital protection, and you have to pull the pieces quite from each other before you can fully decide that they were formed as worm-tubes. We have also caddis-cases of yet other species, with straight or curved tubes, sometimes gradually tapering to one end. Such are the cases of *Sericostoma*, *Setodes*, &c. They are formed of sand, or very small stones, neatly cemented together. Some species of *Setodes* make delicate little tubes, entirely formed of silky secretion, without any admixture of extraneous objects. Not uncommon in ditches and tarns, is the caddis-tube of the *Molanna angustata* (Fig. 38). It will be met with most abundantly in ponds having a sandy bottom. The tube is long, broad, and rather flattened, and is composed of fine sand grains cemented together. The upper surface, at the front end, projects over the larva, so that it

Fig. 35.



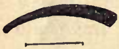
Case of *Limnephilus pellucidus.*

Fig. 36.



Case of *Sericostoma.*

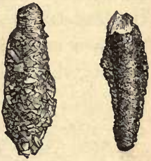
Fig. 37.



Case of *Setodes.*

forms an ingenious covering whenever the larva is forced to protrude its head in search of food. These larvæ generally live on vegetable matters, although they have been said to be not indifferent to the ova of fishes, &c. The mechanism of the tubes of caddis-worms is, geologically speaking, very ancient; for similar cases are found in such abundance in the Miocene strata of Central France, that actual rocks are composed almost wholly of their remains.

Fig. 38.



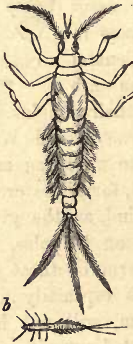
Cases of *Molanna angustata*.

The larvæ of the *Ephemera* and Water-beetle (*Dytiscus*) inhabit the same water, as many small fishes find out to their cost, for these creatures are as ferocious, after their kind, as the greater land carnivora. *Dytiscus* feeds on tadpoles, and keeps down the tendency to swarm of these amphibian progeny. The *Dytiscus* is especially fierce, and, when kept in an aquarium, will not hesitate to attack the stick that is pointed near it. One grip is generally sufficient to settle a poor tadpole, as the jaws actually meet through its sides. To the microscopist the breathing tubes (*tracheæ*) of this insect are very interesting. The best way to obtain them is to make a careful incision along the centre of the back with a pair of fine scissors. After a prolonged soaking in acetic acid, and repeated washing, the skin may be removed almost entire.

The tracheal or breathing system of the *Ephemera* must be served in the same way, to obtain it as a microscopical specimen. It is, however, much more difficult to manipulate, on account of the fragility of the leaflets.

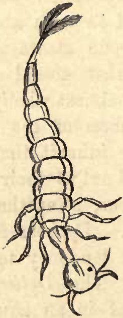
Space only allows brief reference to the surface insects, the well-known Whirligig Beetles (*Gyrinus natator*), to be seen going through their fantastic quadrilles on the surface of every stagnant pool. But these humble creatures have a fair geological antiquity; for the Forest bed, cropping up from beneath the glacial deposits of the Norfolk coasts, shows that this same species was in existence long before England became an island for the second time,

Fig. 39.



Larva of *Ephemera*.
b. Natural size.

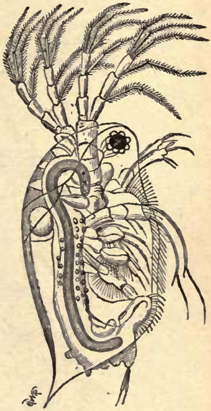
Fig. 40.



Larva of *Dytiscus*

and when the existing German ocean was the site of lakes, &c. The prepared legs of this beetle are good objects for the microscope, either for transmitted or polarised light. Whilst searching for things that can thus be turned to use, do not let us forget the common Water Fleas, whose antiquity is greater than that of any object we have yet mentioned. The shales overlying many of our coal seams are quite fissile, owing to the myriads of fossil cases of these creatures which strew their surfaces, and thus cause them to split up readily. In every fresh-water deposit, of every geological age, you find remains of fossil water-fleas; and it is surprising how little the general type has altered through the thousands of centuries that must have elapsed since they were called into existence! The living forms are quite visible to the naked eye, but it requires optical aid to bring out their individual beauties. You may be certain of finding several species in any decent pond or tarn. The commonest, perhaps, is *Daphnia pulex*—the typical water-flea (Figs. 41, 42). The following illustrations show them

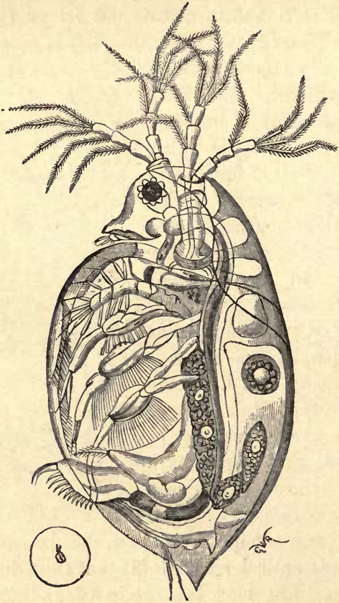
Fig. 41.



Daphnia pulex (male).

as they appear under the microscope, when viewed by a one-inch objective. The eye is a very beautiful object, having about twenty lenses, whilst the mouth is seen to possess really a complicated

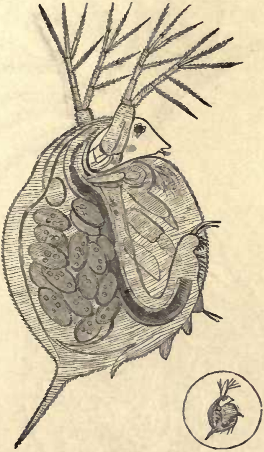
Fig. 42.



Daphnia pulex (female).

apparatus. Where there is duck-weed growing on the surface of the water, there you may expect to find this species in particular, in the greatest abundance. The females are much commoner than the males, and may be found throughout the year; whilst the males are generally only to be obtained in the autumn months. Dr. Baird enumerates seven British species of water-fleas, of which *D. schæfferi* is perhaps most common, next to *D. pulex.* It may be readily known from the latter by its

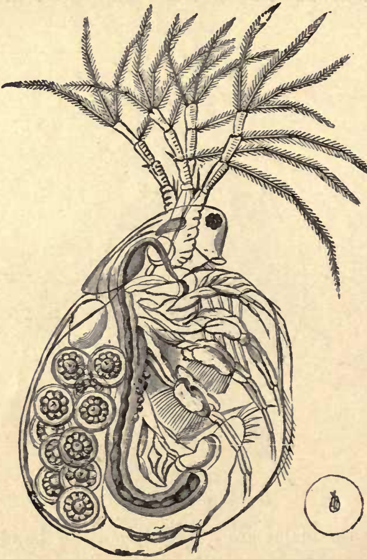
Fig. 43.



Daphnia schæfferi (female).

greater size, although its eyes are smaller in comparison. Another species, common about London, is *D. vetula* (Fig. 44), or the "spineless" water-flea, so

Fig. 44.



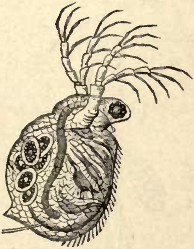
Daphnia vetula (female).

called on account of its not having the spine at the end of the body, which is so distinctly seen in the aforementioned species. Two other species, *D. reti-*

culata and *D. mucronata* (Figs. 45, 46), complete our present list. The latter has been also found in the neighbourhood of London, but neither is so common as those first referred to.

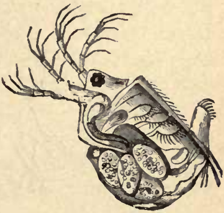
The *Cyclops*, although frequently very abundant in old tarns, is a very different object to the water-fleas, though belonging to the same natural history group. You may find it in such spots as that we have been investigating, about June or July. When magnified, you see that its name is not badly obtained, for it is a miniature, as far as its sight is concerned, of those fabulous one-eyed monsters of Greek mythology, employed by Vulcan to forge the thunderbolts of Jove. Its form is elegant, and is clad in a transparent horny shell, composed of many pieces dovetailed and jointed together like a piece of ancient armour. In the common species, *Cyclops quadricornis*, this covering consists of ten plates or

Fig. 45.



Daphnia reticulata (female).

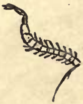
Fig. 46.



Daphnia mucronata (female).

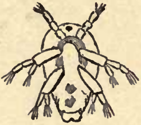
segments, four of which encase the head and thorax in such a manner that no division is perceptible between these two parts of the body. The remainder of the segments are devoted to the protection of the abdomen, &c. This horny shell-covering answers a double purpose. It protects the soft and seemingly gelatinous body from injury, and also serves as an external skeleton for the attachment of the various muscles and articulations. It is in the first and largest of the segments of the armour that the solitary eye is placed, which has earned for the creature the name of *Cyclops*. The antennæ are double, and are placed on either side the eye; hence the specific name of *quadricornis*. In the female, the largest pair of antennæ are longer and more tapering than in the male, and are as

Fig. 47.



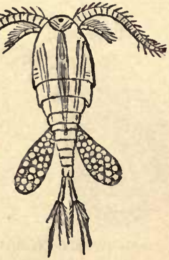
Antenna of *Cyclops quadricornis.*

Fig. 48.



Young of *Cyclops.*

Fig. 49.

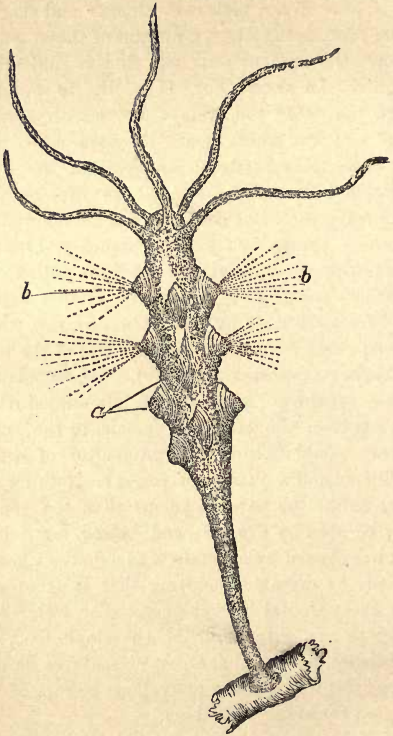


Cyclops quadricornis (female).

transparent as if they had been made out of spun glass. Those of the males are thicker and shorter, swelling towards the tips. By means of the antennæ, therefore, the student will not find it difficult to distinguish the sexes (Fig. 47). In its progress through the water, the cyclops moves with a rapid jerking motion, which may be best seen in a bottle when it is between the eye and the light. Its principal propelling organs are five pairs of oar-like feet; each foot consists of a common stem, from which spring two jointed branches, liberally supplied with short, bristly appendages, called *setæ.* The female cyclops may, in July, be further distinguished from the male by its external ovaries, which hang suspended from either side the end of the body like bunches of grapes (Fig. 49). So abundantly do these creatures multiply, if left undisturbed, that it has been calculated one female, in the course of a year, would become the progenitor of nearly four millions and a quarter of young! Nothing can be more unlike the parent cyclops than the young, as may be seen by Fig. 48; and indeed, for a long time it was classed by naturalists as a distinct genus. It is only by repeated moulting that it eventually attains the parental resemblance. The water-fleas and cyclops are, without doubt, the staple food, not only of fishes, but of other aquatic creatures as well —an end for which their marvellous powers of reproduction remarkably fit them.

In such places as these tarns, it will be next to

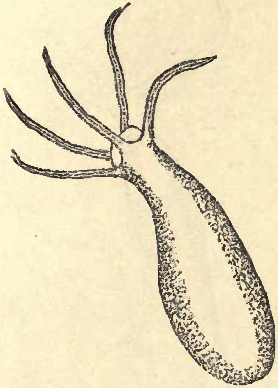
Fig. 50.



Hydra (magnified), showing prominences *a*, and *b* eruptions, whence Spermatozoa are disseminated.

impossible for you to pull out an aquatic plant without finding one, if not two species of that interesting little zoophyte, the Hydra. As an object for the aquarium it is unequalled, for there you may more distinctly see it, and watch its daily life, which is full of interest. Some of our readers may be acquainted with the experiments of Trembly on this creature, than which none ever more fully proved the tenacity of its life. He found that by turning the polyp inside out, as you would the finger of a glove, no harm was done, but that the hydra seemed quite as able to digest with its new stomach as with its

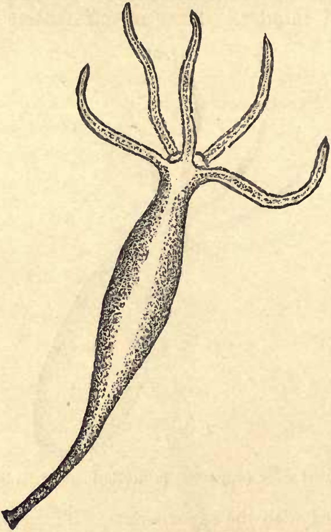
Fig. 51.



Second stage (magnified) in development of Hydra.

old one! Cutting a hydra to pieces not only did it no injury, but actually conferred a benefit, for each fragment budded into a distinct animal! Lately, few men have devoted so much attention to our English hydras as Mr. James Fullagar, of Canterbury. That gentleman has kept hydras for years, and his observations upon them are very interesting.

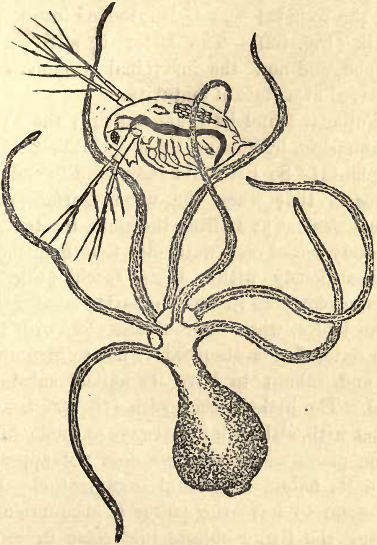
Fig. 52.



Development of Foot-stalk of Hydra, magnified.

He noticed that, in winter, many specimens of *Hydra vulgaris* were studded with little round, white lumps. These burst, and extruded spermatozoa, as seen in

Fig. 53.



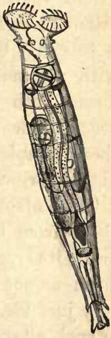
Hydra attacking Water-flea, magnified

Fig. 50, *b*. The sperm cells and the ovi-sacs are found in the same polyp, and the ovum sinks to the bottom of the water and lies hidden in the mud. It is from this ovum that a new hydra will be evolved in the following spring. The first stage in the development of a new hydra, from an egg, is very curious. When first observed they are mere minute rounded lumps of jelly, with starlike tenacles. When more advanced, the rounded part is lengthened into a small foot-stalk (Fig. 52). The latter is still further lengthened, and now the individual is supposed to have arrived at a state of maturity.

Mr. Fullagar found he could multiply the hydras in his aquarium by cutting them up into slips as he would plants! So little did they seem to suffer by this process that when the upper surface of an individual was cut away from the stalk, the tentacles immediately seized on a water-flea that happened to come incautiously within their reach (Fig. 53). Much more complex though the latter creatures are than the hydra, when the tentacles close over them and the water-flea is absorbed, it has to give up the ghost, and submit to have its animal substances digested. The little green hydra (*H. viridis*), also to be met with, although not always so commonly, in the same places as the *vulgaris*, does not appear to differ in its habits or general organization. Both species seem to have the power of benumbing or paralysing the living objects that come in contact with their tentacles, in a similar manner to that possessed by sea-anemones. Mr. Fullagar discovered that this stinging power was due to the presence of certain fine threads contained in the numerous tubercles with which the tentacles are thickly beset. These are called "urticating threads," and the animal seems to have the power of thrusting them forth at pleasure. By pressing the tentacles of a hydra between two pieces of glass, Mr. Fullagar forced these nettling or "urticating" threads out. The tentacles are rendered very powerful weapons of retention by means of the three recurved hooklets attached to them. Myriads of these arrow-headed stings are crowded on the tentacles, and yet the full grown size of the little hydras rarely exceeds a quarter of an inch!

One can hardly wonder at the revolution which has taken place in natural science within the last thirty years, when we consider how that wonderful instrument, the microscope, has opened our eyes upon the fulness of the animal kingdom. Even to glance at the multitudinous objects which this tarn could afford—at the Algæ which mantle its shallower surface, or the *Desmids* which might be skimmed off its mud—would occupy a little volume. The latter are among the most elegant of natural forms, and their ornamentations might be studied for the arts with considerable profit. Perhaps on the same leaves or stalks of water plants as those where you secured the hydras, your sharp and trained eyes may detect those even more wonderful, because more highly organized creatures, the Rotifers, or "wheel animalcules." Many of the wheel animalcules, however, are free swimming, active little animals, others being permanently fixed, as the "crown-animalcules." The male and female differ from each other, the males being generally smaller than the females. Indeed the former have a briefer life altogether, as well as a less complex organization. Their chief duty seems to be the fertilization of the females, and that accomplished, their right to existence is gone. All the wheel-animalcules belong to the *annuloida*, and in many of them there is a distinct ringed appearance. Their organization is relatively high. They possess a nervous system, a distinct alimentary canal, mouth, and vent. Their common name is derived from the anterior disk, which is fringed with cilia; when the latter is in rapid motion, it resembles the quick revolution of a wheel. The respiratory apparatus, ovaries, etc., of all these interesting creatures render them very interesting to microscopists. The cilia of the disks are in two or more sets. These wheel-animalcules have the power of stretching themselves out and retracting, like worms. Frequently their tail acts as a claw, and enables them to anchor themselves to aquatic leaves. The so-called "wheels" or ciliated disks, can be drawn in at the animal's pleasure. What renders the Rotifera most interesting to young microscopists, perhaps, is that, owing to the transparency of their bodies, you can see all the complicated arrangement of the digestive and other organs, and witness what is going on. The commonest species, and one which you are almost sure to find in any standing water, is the *Rotifer vulgaris* (Fig. 54). Some, of them, as the *Melicerta ringens*, and others, surround their fixed bodies with a caddis-worm like tube, made up of small pellets. Perhaps the *Floscularia* is one of the most beautiful of all the wheel-animalcules. Like the rest, it is usually to be found adhering to the fresh-water plants. It has a gelatinous case, and is exceedingly transparent, so much so that unless the eyes are sharp and to some degree trained what to look for, you are apt to pass it by. Frequently its presence may be known by a number of minute algæ and other substances attached to it. Its food consists of small algæ, or rather of their spores. When searching for them, it stretches itself out of its case, and expands its "wheel," or ciliated disk, which consists of a number of long and delicate tentacles spread out in fan-like form from the lobes which surround the mouth. In the species figured (*F. cornuta*) there are five of these lobes, as well as the so-called *horn* (*a*), whence the specific name. You may notice, if you watch the motions of this creature carefully under the microscope, the currents running into and out of the mouth. The ova are usually deposited at the base of the foot.

Fig. 54.

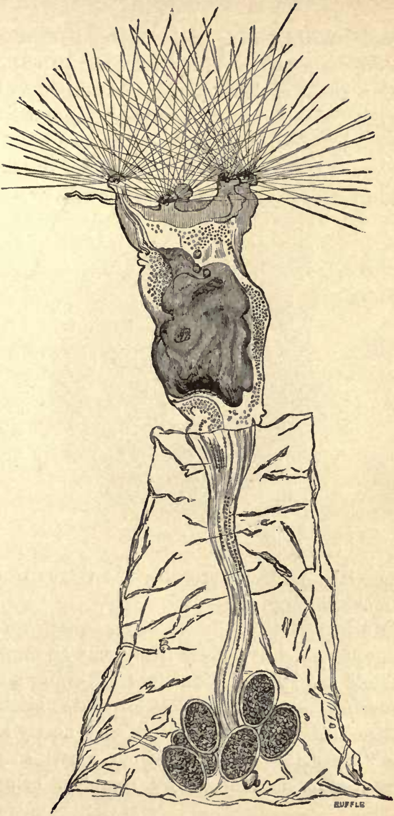


Rotifer vulgaris.

We have already referred to the Algæ—the green scum that mantles every standing pool. Space, however, only permits us to point out that in the microscopical study of the humble forms of this group there is a world of interest, engaging the attention of some of our best men of science. For it will only be by familiarising ourselves thoroughly with the nature and organisation of these lowly forms, both animal and vegetable, that we shall ever be able to rise to a thorough understanding of those complex organisations which distinguish the highest organisms.

The Volvox (Fig. 56) has been, in its time, bandied about from the animal to the vegetable kingdom, until its real nature was known. It is now set down as one of the confervoid algæ, and, although only just visible to the naked eye, it may be found in such a tarn as that whose chief contents we have been endeavouring to describe. In the aquarium, it may be observed rolling through the water in pretty much the same manner that a balloon makes its way across the sky on a still day. Only a low optical power is required, to convince the young naturalist that he has in the volvox one of the prettiest objects it is possible to imagine. It is a globe of the most delicate green colour formed of a transparent membrane, which is marked with a net-work of fine lines, ornamented with darker green spots just where the lines cross. What is most singular is the manner in which the volvoces reproduce them-

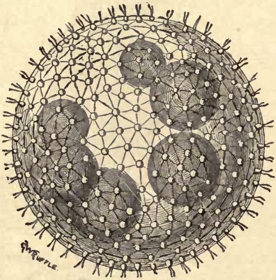
Fig. 55.



Floscularia cornuta, magnified

selves. Within each globe may be seen smaller globes, fashioned precisely like the parent. Even within these enclosed young, not unfrequently you may perceive a third generation in embryo! When viewed through the microscope with a higher power, the green spots seen at the crossing of the lines, are made out to be *gonidia*, or zoospores, by means of whose cilia, or hairs, probably the volvox is enabled to move through the water.

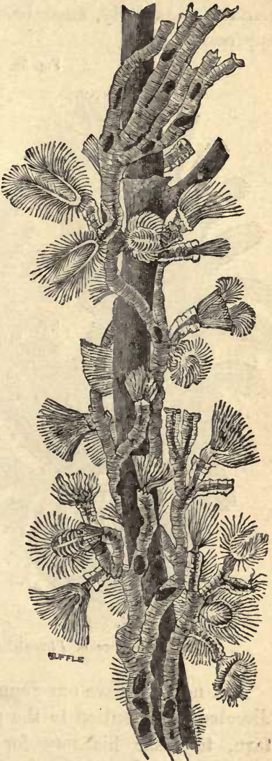
Fig. 56.



Volvox globator.

Much rarer than the preceding aquatic forms, but a species which it is very likely may be met with in our old tarn, is the beautiful fresh-water polyzoon, *Plumatella*—one of the most exquisite objects in the entire animal creation. It is very nearly allied to the "sea mats" (*Flustra*) of our coasts, so that its organisation is really very complex, being little

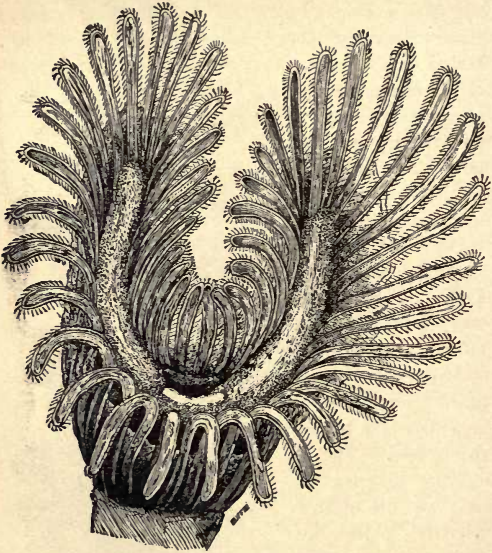
Fig. 57.



Group of *Plumatella.*

lower than that of the mollusca, to which they are in many respects related. In Fig 57 is a colony of these creatures, attached to the stem of the common water crow-foot, as seen by an ordinary pocket-lens. The mouth is surrounded by numerous tentacles, which sweep the water actively in search of food. The organ bearing these is technically called the *lophophore*, or "crest-bearer," and it is generally of a horse-shoe shape. It is difficult to give an adequate idea of this beautiful object by means of a woodcut. The play of the cilia, the whirl of particles towards the mouth, together with the ever-shifting and graceful movements of the whole organ, and of each tentacle separately, must be seen to be thoroughly appreciated.

Fig. 58.



Lophophore of *Plumatella repens*, × 120.

And now we leave our young student, after having directed his attention to the principal objects of the tarn, to make his way for himself. Every new form identified will be to him a fresh source of pleasure; and such intimate knowledge of and acquaintance with the Creator's works cannot but exercise a chastening and subduing effect upon the mind. In after years, too, the naturalist will remember the outings which these studies necessitated as among the sunniest spots of his life, when dull cares fell off his shoulders, as Christian's burden did at the open sepulchre, and his mind was elevated and purified by a more intimate association with God's creatures.

CHAPTER III.

AMPHIBIANS AND REPTILES IN THE TARN AND THE GREEN LANES.

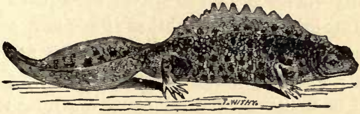
BEFORE leaving the pond, let us devote a few minutes' attention to other of its occupants against which a good deal of foolish prejudice has been long entertained—foolish because ignorant. We allude to the amphibians that find a congenial home amid the aquatic weeds and other plants, and which, perhaps, have amazed you not a little when you were attempting the difficult task of angling in the few square inches of the clear surface. You observed your float bob under water at an angle of forty-five degrees, with a rapidity that caused you to clutch your rod convulsively, thinking that nothing less than a three-pound tench could have produced the commotion. What a feeling of disappointment, nay, of disgust, was yours, when you carefully "struck" your prey, and, on hauling it ashore, saw a poor little eft, that you durst not disengage, fastened on the hook! Many a time have we seen such disappointments revenged, and such captures disengaged, by the cruel process of pounding the latter under the heel.

It was formerly a common and general belief, and we have personally met with not a few instances of it, that many of the diseases incident to cattle resulted from the latter drinking water in ponds where efts were unusually abundant. Ancient superstitions linger longest among our agricultural populations, and, even when these have begun to doubt them, they still "survive" among the children. Hence the tales told by the latter, with feelings of breathless awe, pretty much represent the same narratives as repeated by their elders not many generations ago. We have a lively recollection of the way in which the poor efts or newts were regarded by our childish playmates. The common belief was that the toad could "spit fire," and the convulsive action of the throat, caused by these reptiles being obliged to swallow their air instead of breathing it, was sincerely regarded by us as a sign that the toad "was getting ready to spit!" On the other hand, it was equally an orthodox doctrine with us that the efts or "askers," as they are generally called in the north of England, could emit venom. With what feelings of awe did we regard the boy who was bold enough to handle one of these reptiles! Not even the Maltese looked with greater fear on St. Paul when he handled the viper. Equally, it was an unquestioned belief that the poor, elegant blind-worm could "sting," and the forked tongue, both in this reptile and the common snake, was put down as the sting itself. We may smile at these childish notions, but in our opinion there is a serious side to them. These erroneous ideas, as we have seen ourselves, were the means of inciting children to stone frogs and toads to death, and to destroy reptiles of every kind whenever met with. They were thus the means of introducing innocent childhood to acts of cruelty and destruction, and of forming habits which, in after life it may be, were exercised upon other and higher objects than reptiles.

The water newts occupy a lower natural history position than the reptiles. Professor Huxley groups them along with fishes, under the name of *Ichthyopsida*, or "fish-like," on account of their possessing gills during the earlier periods of their development and for other structural reasons. They are usually comprehended under the class name of *Amphibia*, in which they appear side by side with our frogs and toads. The young of this group of animals are familiar to us under the name of tadpoles, in which stage they possess true gills, fitted for breathing the air dissolved in water. In all cases, however, true lungs are eventually developed, even in those genera where the gills are retained through life. All the amphibia, too, pass through some kind of metamorphosis after leaving the egg. In the great majority of cases, they commence life as water-breathing larvæ, when they are provided with gills; whilst in the adult state respiration is carried on by means of true lungs. The gills are generally external, and placed on the sides of the neck. Frogs and toads usually possess two sets of gills, one external and the other internal. The former, however, are the soonest lost. The true lungs of the amphibians never reach such a high stage of development as is to be found in the true reptiles.

Let us give precedence to size, and select the

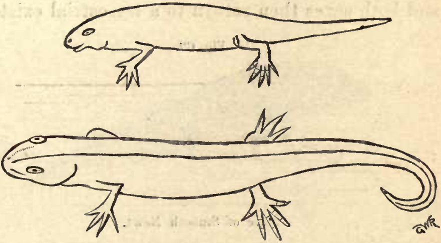
Fig. 59.



The Great Water Newt (*Triton cristatus*).

Great Water Newt (*Triton cristatus*), for our first example. It is almost sure to be found in one of these old tarns, although it is not so common as the Smooth Newt. Its name would lead you, perhaps, to expect a larger-sized creature, for its length rarely exceeds six inches. It is very voracious, feeding on almost anything it can come across, even the smaller smooth newt having to serve as an occasional repast. The aquarium has done a great deal in English families towards familiarising the young with common natural history objects; and there can be little doubt that the knowledge thus gained has greatly dispelled the ignorant prejudices against them. Among others, the newts have come in for a share of observation, and very pretty, graceful objects do they look when in the aquarium. The Great Water Newt is not such a favourite in this respect perhaps, as the Smooth Newt, its rough warty back having rather a repulsive appearance. This is relieved, however, by the bright orange colour of the belly. The eggs of this species are generally deposited early in April, and their deposition goes on till July. Both by this species and the Smooth Newt, the eggs are carefully and skilfully enclosed in the leaves of aquatic plants. Mr. Higginbottom states that if a plant with long leaves be thrown into a pool where there are Tritons, for only a single night during the breeding season, it will be found on the following morning to have a number of its leaves folded, and within each fold an egg. If everything goes on right, in a fortnight the egg has so developed that it forces the folds of the leaf open. In three weeks, the embryo is fully formed, and the young tadpole swims away, to feed most voraciously, even on the tadpoles of the smooth newt. For three months the young are purely aquatic, breathing by gills alone, and showing no signs whatever of any legs sprouting. After that period, however, an important change sets in. The legs are formed, the fore-limbs first—this being the reverse of the development of the young of frogs. In proportion to the rapidity with which the legs are formed the gills are absorbed, and thus their material so far goes to form the limbs. At length, just at the time when the legs are so far perfected as to enable the triton to leave the water, the gills have been lost altogether, there being no further use for them. No doubt, many of our readers have been puzzled at the various different appearances which the same species of triton presents. These are due to the fact that it takes three years to develop the newt to maturity, and the different stages of that period are represented by peculiar external appearances. Thus, at the end of the first year of its life, the triton is only two inches long, at the end of the second year, three inches, at the end of the third four, and at that of the fourth it will be found to have reached its greatest size, which is five or six inches. Not until the *breeding* season of the third year, does the crest along the

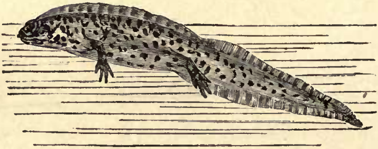
Figs. 60 and 61.



Great Water Newt, at end of first and second years.

back begin to show itself. Then also, the tail expands, and a permanent silver stripe appears along each side. Mr. Higginbottom states that the triton does not return to the water till the end of the third year, when it begins the work of reproducing its species. It then becomes extremely voracious, and the male assumes its full crest, which, however, only lasts three months, as it disappears when the female has deposited the ova, and both sexes then return to a terrestrial existence until the following spring. During winter they hybernate, generally in some damp spot, where scores may sometimes be found rolled together into a ball. At this period, respiration is very low, and is carried on by the external surface of the skin. No food is taken, as none is required; extra tissue having been laid up against this emergency.

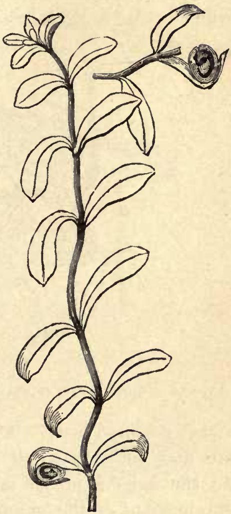
Fig. 62.



Male of Smooth Newt.

The common Smooth Newt is that which is generally known as the "Eft" (*Lissotriton punctatus*); with us it is by far the commonest of its kind. Its skin is smooth, and thus it may always be distinguished even from the juvenile stages of the Great or Warty Newt. Beneath the throat is a kind of collar, and the male, during the breeding season, has a beautiful continuous crest, running from the top of the head to the tail. This crest is regularly festooned along its edge. The upper parts of the smooth eft are of a light-brownish grey, inclining to olive; whilst the under parts are of a yellow, and, in the spring, of an orange colour. Both sexes are spotted, the male most. The entire length of this species, even at the adult stage, never exceeds four inches. Like the great water newt, this species presents different appearances during the various stages of its career from the ex-tadpole state to that of full maturity. Mr. Robson of Elswick, has carefully watched the larval stages of this species, and made the results of his observations known in two capital papers con-

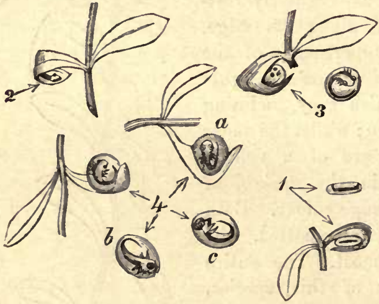
Fig. 63.



Callitriche verna, with leaves containing Ova of Newt.

tributed to 'Science Gossip' in 1872. Its eggs were deposited in the folds of the *Callitriche verna*, similar in manner to that already described in the preceding species. In thirteen or fourteen days, these were hatched, the larvæ being about three-eighths of an inch long, with large eyes, and an amber coloured body. The breathing organs (gills) are now so transparent as to be scarcely visible. As the eggs approach the time of hatching, the development of the young tadpole within is plainly visible, even to its changing its position, until it bursts the egg with its minute head.

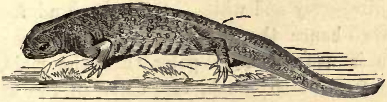
Fig. 64.



Showing different stages in Development of Ova, from 1 to 4, &c.

It is of this species that the tales are so common regarding its venomous character. We need not stop to refer to them further, as our readers must have come across them at one time or another. Still less need is there to contradict them, or to show the fallacy of believing that one of the most harmless of God's creatures can in any way be connected with evils like those recorded to have been produced by it. Both male and female newts cast their skins frequently, and these, in the aquarium, may be seen settling at the bottom. By dint of a little care the exuvium may be collected, by floating it over a glass slip, and allowing it to dry. It will then be seen to be a perfect envelope, having been moulted from every part.

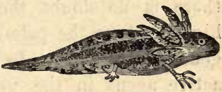
Fig. 65.



Female of Smooth Newt.

The Smooth Newt soon gets accustomed to the aquarium. We have kept them, and bred from them; and remember how they became accustomed to our tap on the glass front of the aquarium, which tap had became associated in their experience with small bits of beef or worms, with which we fed them. The tadpoles of this newt are very bright, cheerful objects, and the aquarium soon looks lively with their constant and graceful movements.

Fig. 66.

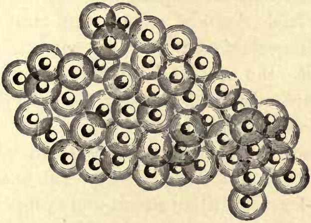


Tadpole of Newt.

In some of our old tarns there is met with yet another species of British newt, called Palmate (*Lophinus palmatus*). Its distribution is isolated, although it appears to be chiefly southern. It has been found in the neighbourhood of Edinburgh, Bridgewater, Dartmoor, Hereford, &c. It is the most beautiful of its kind, having, in the male, a straight crest. The body is beautifully marbled with olive-grey and white. Only the hind feet are palmate—hence the name of the species. The female is usually much paler than the male, and differs from it so much, especially in the spring, that it has been thought another species. It should be stated that, when keeping newts in an aquarium, if the cast-off skin is wanted for preservation, care should be taken to secure it soon after it has been sloughed, otherwise its former possessor will surely make a meal of it!

The frogs and toads resemble the newts, especially in their larval stage, in many particulars. But there is no doubt their general organisation is higher. Like the palmate newt, the hind limbs are generally webbed. In the frogs, the skin is an active agent in the work of respiration, although the lungs are pretty well developed. As there are no ribs by which the cavity of the chest can be expanded, the air is taken into the lungs by a process that very much resembles swallowing. The spawn or ova, both of frogs and toads, is familiar to all country people. It is deposited in masses and strings, the former about March, about the roots of plants, or rotting weeds, and this too in enormous quantities. The geographical distribution of the common frog is as remarkable as its exceeding commonness. It is widely spread over Europe, from north to south, except, perhaps, Ireland, where it does not appear to have been naturalised until about one hundred and fifty years ago. It is now more or less common in that country—a fact this, which proves that Ireland is not unadapted to it, and that the reason the frog does not occur there indigenously, is due to certain physical disturbances which took place before it had been dispersed so far to the west. The late Professor Edward Forbes worked out the theory of the distribution of reptiles in the British islands in a most remarkable manner. As every one knows, they are not so abundant in Ireland as they are in England, and popular tra-

Fig. 67.



Spawn of Frog.

dition, in endeavouring to explain such a notable fact, has done so by making Saint Patrick banish them from the Green Isle! But England, in a similiar manner, has not so many indigenous species of reptiles as the adjacent continent. Professor Forbes showed that the cause of this paucity of species in a westerly direction is due to the physical disturbance which separated England from the continent, and Ireland from England, before their thorough distribution had been carried on to the latter country. It is certain that the formation of the German Ocean and the Irish Sea are among the most recent of important geological phenomena, and it is equally certain that the present distribution of animals and plants can only be accounted for by reference to phenomena of this kind.

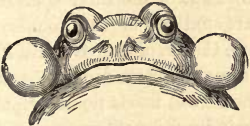
Professor Quatrefages has shown that the young Frog, after it has left the egg, and before it has become a larva, is still in a semi-embryonic condition. At this period, the digestive tube and its appendages are very rudimentary. The greater portion of the body is filled by a large mass of yolk, enclosed by the skin, and the development of the larval frog proceeds by the absorption of this alimentary matter. The young tadpole of the frog at first exhibits no trace whatever of limbs. It swims about like a fish by the action of its tail, which is a most important and extensive organ, longer and wider than the body, supported by a prolongation of the vertebral column, and moved by powerful muscles. Shortly afterwards, however, two little projections appear beneath the skin and muscles of the front and hind parts. These increase in size, are supplied with nerves and veins, and presently the shoulder and hip-bones are developed. The tail now disappears, being no longer required, but in its gradual disappearance it has not been useless, for it has been absorbed, and thus its substance converted into the now more important organs. With the tail also disappear the gills, for the true lungs have been developed meantime, so that by the period when the legs enable the creature to quit the water, the substitution of lungs for gills also enables it to breathe the atmosphere.

The frog tadpoles are deadfully voracious, and are confirmed cannibals. No sooner does one die than a hundred come to the funeral, and give it a decent interment in their stomachs! Nay, let one appear sickly, and it will be the signal for the rest to worry it into the desirable condition of food! The dense green scum, or confervoid vegetation which mantles the surface of the stagnant tarn, appears to be the legitimate food of the young tadpoles, but the adult frog itself is insectivorous. According to Dr. M. C. Cooke, its favourite food consists of minute insects, such as green plant-lice, other and larger insects, small slugs, &c. He goes on to say, "This habit ought to procure for frogs, not only the protection, but the fostering care of gardeners and all cultivators of the soil. How much less cause would they have to complain of insect enemies, if they would but exercise more care in the preservation and increase of toads and frogs; and establish on their own domains a kind of 'local game law,' instead of winking at the persecution, if not really encouraging the extirpation, of their best friends!" We distinctly remember favouring the frog above the toad, in own boyish days. We knew nothing of its insect-destroying benefits, but it was an article of faith with us that, "frogs made the water clean!"

In the winter time, the frog, like other of our indigenous reptiles, hybernates in holes, &c., to be revived by the warmth of the ensuing spring. Not unfrequently, when the hybernating period is drawing on, they get into queer holes—into crevices of trees or rocks, or down deserted coal shafts. Should they get into some of the crevices which are afterwards filled up, either by infiltration or by the rocks closing, then they may be come across as "frogs in the solid rocks," to furnish wonderful paragraphs for country newspapers! For we may dismiss at once the idea about these or any other reptiles having been preserved *alive* since the rocks were formed. Experiments have proved that hybernating frogs are not able to live in such masses as plaster of Paris more than twenty years. We know that however slowly a fire burns, it *will burn out* in time if no fresh fuel be added. And, as these imprisoned frogs are slowly absorbing their own tissues even when hybernating, and there is no possibility of obtaining fresh food to supply the waste, death must ensue in a greater or less time. Hence when *living* frogs are found in rock fissures, we may safely conclude that they cannot have been there many years, even if they have been there so long.

Our common British frog is not the same species as is eaten in France, although we long believed that it was. The latter is the Edible Frog (*Rana esculenta*), and is rather rare with us; not absent, as some naturalists have supposed. Nay, we have actually introduced it into British gastronomy, and frog's legs may be bought in tins whenever the reader should feel inclined to experiment on a new article of food. The edible frog, in its choice of habitat, nearly resembles its commoner relative. It is not difficult to identify by its greater size, its triangular shaped head and prominent eyes. The body, in some respects, partakes of the character of the toad, in being covered with a series of scattered warts. Its colour is generally of a greenish tint, and its length about three inches. The hind legs are the parts selected for food, and these are said,

Fig. 68.



Head of Edible Frog.

when stewed, to taste like the flesh of young rabbits The edible frog occurs in Norfolk, but there is reason to believe it has been introduced there. In the fen districts of Cambridgeshire, however, it seems to be indigenous, but rare. During summer evenings, it is almost certain to make its whereabouts known, by its much louder and more musical note than that of the common frog. This louder note is produced by certain vocal sacs or bladders, placed near the angle of the mouth. Out of the nine species of frog found on the Continent, only two are met with in great Britain; whilst out of the three species of European toads, two are natives of this country. It will be seen, therefore, that Professor Edward Forbes' view is not without strong evidence in its favour.

Our Common Toad needs no description. We are sorry that prejudiced ignorance continues to impute to it so much power of inflicting injuries, for this poor creature is regarded, in consequence, as a sort of zoological pariah, to be shunned, stoned, or killed whenever found. It is the type of the ugly and the foul, and our literature continues to hand down and cherish this ignorant idea about the "bloated toad!" All there is harmful about this poor beast is the secretion of the skin, which is acid, and evidently protective. Many a young and playful puppy that has endeavoured to carry a toad in its mouth has found out the properties of this secretion to its cost, and the foaming at its mouth has plainly indicated its disagreeable nature. But, to the dog's master, this was only another proof of the venomous character of the reptile, and an additional reason why it should be destroyed! This "toad's envenom'd juice" is simply a skin secretion for protective purposes.

And yet, this common object is far more intelligent than many of its congeners. It is easily tamed and domesticated, as is also the Natterjack (*Bufo calamita*). We kept a pair of the latter a long time, and they seemed quite to know their keeper and their home. By means of its long folded tongue the toad is very quick at catching insects, and so far is a most useful aid to a careful gardener. We are very glad to notice that the custom of keeping tame toads in gardens and hot houses is increasing, and we have never inquired as to the result without finding the gardeners full of praise of the working qualities of their reptilian assistants, and possessed of a fund of anecdotal information respecting their habits. You may always know, when the seemingly impassive toad is on the alert. The sure sign is a curious twitching movement of the hind toes. As is well known, toads are in the habit of moulting their skins, but it may not be so generally imagined that this cast off coat is turned to practical use by the toad eating it! Just before moulting, the toad may be seen rubbing and pressing against its sides with its feet. The skin then begins to burst open along the back, the toad meantime rubbing away until the loose skin is gathered into folds along the sides and hips. Then, grasping one hind leg with both the front ones, it draws the skin off as if it were a pair of stockings. The skin on the other leg follows in a similar manner, and so, in short, does the rest of the loose skin. When all this is finished the toad makes a hearty meal of it.

As Dr. Cooke remarks ('British Reptiles'), the toad is much more terrestrial in its habits than the frog. Like the latter, its ova are deposited in water, and its larva are tadpoles, and therefore fitted for an aquatic life. "Toad rudd" or "spawn" may be known from the ova of frogs by its being arranged in double chains, and not deposited in a mass. The natterjack toad deposits its spawn in a similar manner, and its young also assume the tadpole form —a common feature of the amphibia. Calculations have been made to show the wondrous fertility of the toads, and it has been computed that the female natterjack does not lay less than nineteen thousand eggs! It is well such is the case, and, as you may see in the shallower parts of the tarn, nothing less than an enormous fertility could develop such hosts of tadpoles, for the water is perfectly thick and black with them! But think of the enemies to which they are subject, and how many of them! The fierce larva of the dragon-fly, of the great water beetle, the boat-flies, newts, fishes, sticklebacks, &c.— the tadpole has all these to withstand; and the chief defence of the species, if not of the individuals, is that it brings forth such a numerous offspring!

The Natterjack, or "yellow-back," as it is sometimes called, is very unlike the common toad in many respects. Its distribution is not so extensive, but where it does occur, it often does so plentifully. The eyes in this species are more projecting, and the line of bright yellow running down the middle of the back, is not only a good means of identification, but shows the origin of its common name. Its chief peculiarity is the rapid manner with which it can run, almost like a mouse. Not less surprising is its climbing powers, for it can surmount anything that comes across its path. When suddenly found, it has a knack of shamming death—a trick very common among the lower animals. In some parts of England, the natterjack is distinguished by the country people from the common species, by the well earned name of the "Walking toad." Dr. Cooke thinks that the name "natterjack," is derived from the Anglo-Saxon *naedre*, "nether," or "lower," (in allusion to the creeping habit of reptiles) and "jack," from *jager*, "one who runs."

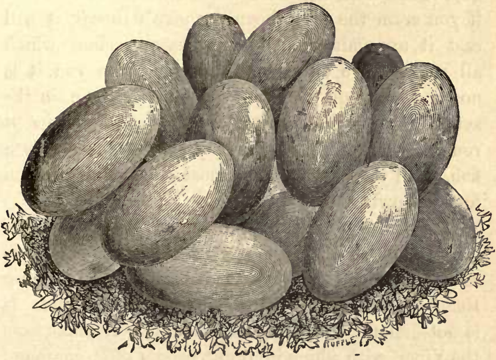
The development of the higher amphibia, among which our frogs and toads rank, furnishes a good illustration of embryology. It is a known fact that the early or embryonic stages of the higher members of the same group of animals is frequently represented by the *permanent* condition of the lower. This is exemplified among the objects we have been considering, for the transitory stages of a young frog or toad, in which, as a tadpole, it breathes by gills, and has a fishlike tail instead of limbs, is permanently represented by the perennibranchiate reptile, the *Proteus*. Again, in higher order, the next stage in the life-history of the frog, when the external gills have disappeared, but when the tail is still present, is permanently represented by the adult condition of the various species of newts. Such, also, seems to have been the rule which regulated this class of creatures in their appearance on the stage of existence in the various geological epochs. The first species were amphibians, of marine habits, much resembling the newts, or possibly the *Proteus*, only much larger. This, as the *Archægosaurus*, swarmed in the early Carboniferous seas. Next came the labyrinthodont frog-like animals (Batrachians), to which all the carboniferous amphibians even of the later period belong, with the exception, perhaps, of a species of tree lizard. During the Triassic epoch, gigantic Batrachians abounded, and assumed that external, tailless appearances peculiar to our frogs and toads. Lastly, it was later on that the higher forms of reptiles appeared, and as the Secondary ages passed away, the principal zoological feature was their differentiation so as to people the seas, oceans, rivers, lakes, swamps, the dry land, and even the air, with their various forms!

Let us now quit for a while the bank of the tarn on which we have been so long engaged, and seek for other objects, most of which will be found in the green lanes. There we may meet with many creatures which seem allied to newts. In the dry spots we may find the viper, one or two species of lizards, the blind-worm, &c; whilst in the moister places, a careful examination will almost certainly enable us to come across the common snake. These old lanes, unaltered for centuries, with areas leading into adjacent fields, where the manure heaps are lying, are just the places for our indigenous land reptiles. Or, if they be not, a stretch of a few hundred yards to an adjacent heath will enable us there to find them.

The true reptiles and birds have been separately grouped by Professor Huxley under the name of *Sauropsida*, in allusion to the many anatomical and other resemblances reptiles have to birds, in spite of their dissimilar external forms. Among these we may reckon the following: The true reptiles never, at any stage of their existence, possess gills, as do the amphibia. The red corpuscles of their blood are nucleated; the skull is articulated to the vertebral column by a single condyle; each half of the lower jaw has several pieces, and is attached to the skull by means of a special bone termed the "quadrate bone." When we have got thus far, however, we are obliged in our study of recent forms, to stop. But the geological series supplies us with many intermediate forms between groups so unlike as birds and reptiles. On the one hand, such genera as the *Archaeopteryx* of the Oolitic period, and the *Ichthyornis* of the Cretaceous, afford us illustration of true birds with reptilian affinities. The former had a long tail, like a lizard, feathered to the tip; and other reptilian characters —the latter had bi-concave vertebræ, a reptilian tail, and mandibles in which teeth were implanted. The fossil reptiles, on their side, afford us species having a similar leaning towards birds. The *Pterodactyles,* or flying lizards, of the secondary rocks in many respects present us with ornithic features, The *Campsognathus* was another bird-like reptile that walked on two legs. So that it would seem as if the gulf of separation between the birds and the reptiles was not so wide as we have been in the habit of hastily supposing.

Our British snakes are neither numerous nor very harmful. The very name is a terror to most people, and as Dr. Cooke remarks, "very few possess courage enough to attempt staring one out of countenance." The reason of the peculiar stony glare of snakes' eyes is due to their not possessing eyelids. Eyelids are not required, for the simple reason that the outer layer of the skin is stretched like a film over the eyes. Hence their power of gazing so fixedly, and without winking. When snakes shed their skins, this part over the eyes is shed along with the rest, and that, perhaps, is the only time when a snake really winks. The commonest species with us, and in fact, in Europe, is the Ringed Snake (*Tropidonotus natrix*). It is absent from Ireland, for the geological reasons already adduced. Not only is the common snake perfectly harmless—much as you may have shuddered when you unexpectedly disturbed it, perhaps whilst botanizing —but it is capable of being tamed to a considerable degree. The Rev. J. C. Wood mentions boys at a certain school, each of whom had his pet snake.

Fig. 69.

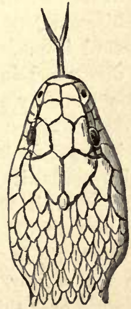


Eggs of Common Snake.

Indeed, anecdotes of the harmless snakes are to be found in plenty. Like nearly all reptiles, this species brings forth its young in the egg. It usually lays from sixteen to twenty, and fastens them together by a glutinous secretion. A dunghill is a favourite spot for their deposition, and we have seen old heaps of stable manure in which hundreds of snakes' eggs had been laid. After hatching, the female snake appears as if she had done all she could for her future progeny, and therefore she does not trouble herself any further about them. Snakes are not unfrequently kept in ferneries, and very pretty do they look under such conditions. Their food is young frogs, young birds, eggs, mice, etc., but unless hungry, it is a difficult task to force them to eat. Even if you cram the frog down a snake's throat, it will cast it up again, and the unpleasant odour which all snakes give off when displeased, tells you it is no good going on with your attempt. When in the act of swallowing, say a frog, a snake turns it round much in the same way that a pike does a fish, until the prey is in the most favourable position for swallowing.

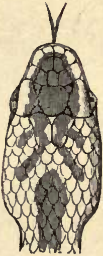
The Common or Ringed Snake is very fond of the water, and is, moreover, a graceful swimmer. It is said to dive after the newts, when hungry, and to bring them ashore in its mouth to make a meal of them. It is not difficult to distinguish the common snake from the Viper, with which ignorant people often confound it, and perhaps make it suffer for the latter's sins. In the first place, the snake delights in damp situations, whilst the viper seems to prefer drier spots. Its colour varies considerably, but it is generally of a brownish grey, with a greenish tinge, the back being ornamented by two rows of small black spots, with blotches along each side. The heads of the snake and the viper are, however, the best means of rapidly distinguishing them. That of the former is covered with large plates, and about the neck there is a collar or ring (whence its name of "ringed snake") of a bright yellow colour. The viper's head has a much more "wicked" expression, and the top has a peculiar "Death's head and cross-bones" kind of blotches, which may have been taken—in the old days, when it was believed that nature ticketed the character of her goods by certain outward signs—as a Cain-like mark of the creature's disposition.

Fig. 70.



Head of Snake.

Fig. 71

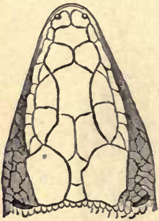


Head of Viper.

The Smooth Snake (*Coronella lævis*) is much rarer than the foregoing. Indeed, to come across one is quite a zoological "find." It is common in the south of Europe, and seems to get proportionately rarer as we proceed farther north, with the exception, perhaps of Sweden. It is much shorter than the common snake, rarely exceeding two feet, whereas the latter is sometimes four feet in length. In size and general appearance, it more nearly resembles the viper, and it is not impossible it may have been often taken for the latter. Like its congener, the ringed snake, it is, however, quite harmless.

For some time back the chief places where it has been found in this country have been Hampshire and Dorsetshire, although record is made of its being also discovered in Scotland. Canon Kingsley records in 'Science Gossip' for 1872, several specimens from his own parish, and records it as his opinion, also, that it may be much commoner than is supposed, but that it has been taken for a red variety of the viper. He thinks it may have spread over this part of England before the geological separation of England and France.

Fig. 72.

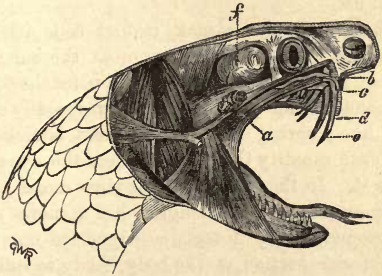


Head of Smooth Snake.

The viper is a well-known reptile, especially among country people, although those less used to the fields and lanes and their inhabitants might readily confound it with the common snake. This is the only venomous species inhabiting England. Like the common snake, it never reached Ireland, the geological separation occurring before its extreme westerly extension. It is abundant in Scotland, however, where in numbers it excels the common snake. All our reptiles, including snakes, hide up during the winter; and popular belief asserts that during that season the bite of the viper is harmless. The following illustration of the anatomy of this interesting creature may prove useful:

The poison apparatus of the viper consists of the gland in which poison is secreted, the *duct* or canal which it travels along, and the *fang* by means of which it is injected. The *gland* is placed at the side of the head (*a*), and consists of an assemblage of lobes. The substance is soft and yellow, with a spongy appearance. The *duct* or canal through which the poison is conveyed to the fang is a narrow cylindrical tube swelling in the centre of its course into a kind of reservoir, and terminating in the base of the

Fig. 73.



fang (*b*). This latter is a tooth in the form of a tube, much longer than the other teeth, and curved (*d*). It is placed in the upper jaw, one on each side of the mouth. On the outer surface of the fang, near the apex, is an elongated opening or slit (*e*), from which a canal passes through the hollow in the interior of the tooth, and is united to the duct which communicates with the poison-gland. These fangs fall backwards, and lie concealed in a groove in the gum when not in use.

When a viper is struck, it first coils itself up, leaving its head in the centre, or at the summit of the coil, and drawn a little back, as if for the purpose of reconnoitering. The animal then speedily uncoils itself like a spring. Its body is next launched out with such rapidity that for a moment the eye cannot follow it. In this movement the viper clears a space nearly equal to its own length; but it never leaves the ground, where it remains supported on its tail or posterior portion of the body, ready to coil itself up again and aim afresh a second blow, if the first should fail. To do this the viper distends its mouth, draws back its fangs, arranges them in the right direction, and then plunges them into its enemy by a blow of the head or upper jaw after which the fangs are withdrawn. The lower jaw, which is closed at the same moment, serves as a point of resistance, and favours the entrance of the poison-fangs; but this assistance is very slight, and the reptile acts by striking rather than biting.

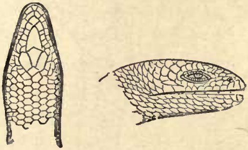
A great deal of misconception has arisen respecting the fatality of the viper's bite. Professor Bell states that he had never seen a case that had terminated in death. There can be little doubt, however, that fatalities have arisen, but it has been when the person bitten has been in a low or morbid condition of body. The reader will find the pro and con statements on this part of the subject discussed in Dr. Cooke's 'British Reptiles,' as also the repeated question whether the viper swallows its young.

The manner in which snakes crawl is perhaps not generally known. Popular belief associates the crawling movement with the primal curse, believing that before the Fall, snakes or serpents were not belly-crawlers. This we know to be wrong, for as far back as the Eocene period, huge snakes lived in what is now Great Britain—long before the appearance of man. Moreover, comparative anatomy sees in the structure of snakes an adaptation to their habits of life as perfect as the legs of a mammal or the wings of a bird. An examination of the skeleton of a snake will show that there are an enormous number of ribs, which are extremely movable. There is no breastbone, and the ends of all these ribs are free. It is on the free ends that the snake really crawls, and thus gets along pretty much after the same fashion that a millipede or centipede crawls. Each of the free ends of the ribs is attached by muscular fibres to the large scales which may be seen on the under side of snakes, and which are really folds or plaits of the skin, as any snake-moult will show. This flexible movement of the ribs of a snake and their adaptability for crawling purposes are further assisted by the cup-and-ball mode in which the vertebræ are articulated. The forked tongue of the snake appears to be more of an organ of touch than of taste. It may also be used as a protection, in assisting to terrify animals by its repeated darting in and out of the mouth. The teeth, in like manner, are evidently of no use for mastication, only for prehension.

The Blindworm (*Anguis fragilis*) connects, in some respects, the snakes and the lizards. It has no external evidence of limbs, and hence common tradition assigns it a place among the snakes. An anatomical examination of its structure, however, is sufficient to do away with this notion, and to cause it to be placed with the lizards. Although no limbs are visible externally, the rudiments are to be found concealed beneath the skin. This atrophied condition may be accepted as a proof that some distant ancestor of the blindworm had true lizard-like limbs, and that disuse has caused them to assume this rudimentary condition, just as the American cave animals are found with rudimentary eyes, incapable of vision. Another feature associating the blindworm with the lizards, and disassociating it from the snakes, is that its eyes have moveable eyelids—a feature we have seen the snakes do not possess. There is a further difference in the jaws of the blindworm, which are like those of lizards. Other features they have also refer them to the lizard family; so that, altogether, there can be no mistake as to which group they should be placed in.

We have scarcely a commoner reptile than this pretty little creature, always excepting in Ireland. You are almost sure to find it coiled up in the mossy hollow on the sunny side of one of these lanes. We have frequently found it in deserted birds'-nests. and well remember, when a boy, and when we regarded all the snake kind with equal suspicion, the horror that thrilled through us when we inserted the hand into some nest we knew of, to feel if the eggs were all right, and felt the cold presence of a blindworm instead! Like the viper, the blindworm brings forth its young alive, eight or ten in number. This, however is due to the eggs being kept in the body of the mother until they are hatched. The scientific name of this species (*fragilis*) is not badly earned, for whenever the blindworm is taken hold of or alarmed, it becomes quite rigid, and the end of the tail will then break like a rotten stick. Notwith-

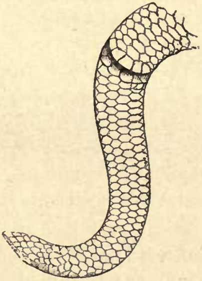
Fig. 74.



Head of Blindworm.

standing the vices fathered on this really pretty object, it is perfectly harmless. Its common name is taken from its supposed blindness, but like those of the mole, the eyes are only small, and partially hidden by the scales. It is seldom more than nine or ten inches in length, and looks to perfection when seen gracefully and silently gliding through the grass on the hedge-bank. In Lancashire and Cheshire, whilst the blindworm is believed to be eyeless, the viper, or adder, is affirmed to be deaf. An old distich alludes to this belief, and shows us how the poor, harmless blindworm has been made to share the dislike that the viper, perhaps, does deserve. The adder, addressing the blindworm, says:

Fig. 75.

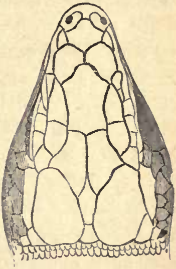


Tail of Blindworm.

"If I could hear, and thou could'st see,
There should nobody live but thee and me."

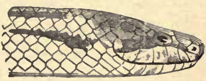
Let us conclude by noticing the Common Lizard (*Zootoca vivipara*) the female of which, as the name implies, brings forth its young alive, the eggs being kept in her body previously, and hatching at birth. Perhaps the only thing you see of this harmless reptile when you disturb it is its tail, and that is just disappearing. Indeed, you may have taken it for a snake or a viper getting out of your way. This is perhaps the commonest of all our British reptiles, and may be met with abundantly, even in Ireland. If you can steal on it unawares, do so, and watch the celerity with which it catches insects. This lizard forms a good and useful adjunct to a fernery, which it will keep quite free from insects, etc. The Sand Lizard (*Lacerta agilis*) was formerly confounded with that just mentioned, but it is quite distinct. In form and colour, however, it varies considerably. The commonest variety is of a sandy-brown, with greenish sides in the male, but brownish in the female. The belly is generally white, and spotted. It is thicker and more clumpy-looking than the common lizard, and

Fig. 76.



Head of Common Lizard.

Fig. 77.



Sand Lizard.

may be found on the adjoining sandy heath, that being the locality most affected by it; whereas the common lizard likes to sun itself on the banks of our green lanes.

Our readers are aware that, as the limits of space allow us only to draw attention to the most familiar objects to be found in a country walk, we cannot dwell at any considerable length upon them, attractive though they may be. Such books as Professor Bell's and 'Cooke's Reptiles' will give all extra help. The latter is rich in folk-lore and tradition, and the former goes into accurate detail of habit and species. Let us now turn to objects usually deemed more attractive—the birds of our green lanes. But it should be remembered that to the true naturalist there is no high or low, beautiful and ugly, attractive and unattractive. Every form of life is full of interest, and equally testifies to the wisdom and goodness which have placed it in the spot where it is most fitted to flourish.

CHAPTER IV.

THE BIRDS OF THE GREEN LANES.

WHATEVER might be the floral beauty of our lanes and fields, more than half their charm would be gone if the birds went. Apart from the music of their songs, which fills the air and engages one's ear, their movements create an animation whose absence we can hardly realize. Even in winter, when the time of the singing birds is gone, the sharp cries of the sparrows, or the plaintive notes of the robin and tit, relieve the lanes of their loneliness. We associate the most pleasing of outdoor recollections with birds and flowers, which have served as themes to poets of all ages and climes. It is impossible for the most non-naturalist of pedestrians not to be amused as well as interested by our feathery tribes. Birds-nesting has attracted many a young naturalist, and made him such; and as a rule, we generally find that our most distinguished men in this department of natural science first acquired their tastes in such a manner.

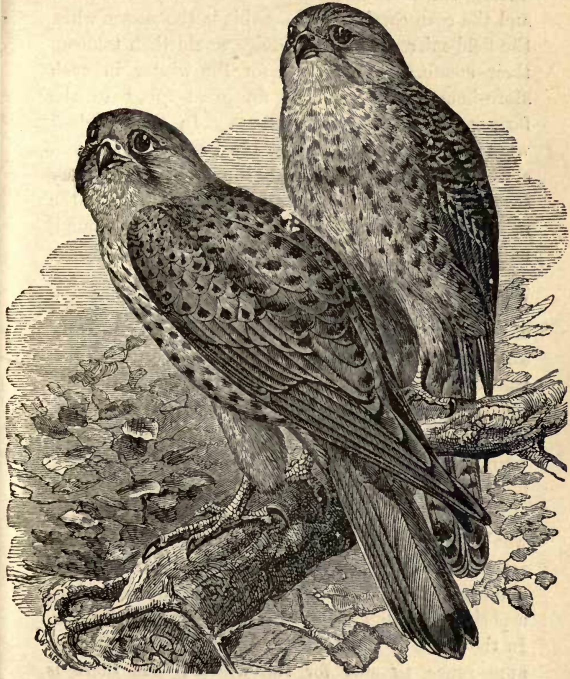
Our native birds may be roughly grouped into the migratory and non-migratory species. Of the former we have two kinds—those that come to us in the early summer, and leave in the late autumn for more southern climes; and those birds which, on the contrary, visit us in the late autumn and remain during the winter, leaving us again on the approach of spring. The origin of these migratory habits has not yet been philosophically settled. That, some time in the history of the past, it has been developed through changing physical circumstances, few naturalists will doubt. No geological period throws light on the possibility of such a habit being formed, except the Glacial epoch—the last of any extent that affected the northern hemisphere. The slow but sure increase of cold which then affected these latitudes must have largely influenced the habits of British birds. Those incapable of standing against cold would be driven each winter further and further to the south, whilst those habits of attachment to localities which many birds possess, would cause them to return to their original homes whenever circumstances allowed them, that is, in the summer months. It is of the migratory birds principally that so many anecdotes are told of their returning every year to build in the same place as they did the year before, showing how strongly developed is what phrenologists would call their "locality." It is a geological fact that during the long continuance of the Glacial period.

British mollusca migrated to seas further south, to return to British areas when the cold had departed. Beds of fossil shells, of the same species as those now living in our seas, are found on the shores of the Mediterranean. They no longer live in the neighbourhood, but we know from the contents of our English "Crag" formations, that they were British before the commencement of the Glacial epoch, just as we know they live in British seas now. Again, arctic mollusca and arctic animals, such as the reindeer, glutton, &c., dwelt in this country during the cold period in question, thus replacing the original inhabitants which the cold had driven further to the south. Arctic birds would doubtless come with the rest of the fauna, to depart afterwards, when they had become attached to these latitudes, in order to exchange a rigorous for a temperate winter. In the case of land animals and marine mollusca, we have their remains to testify to the geographical changes. But we cannot expect any geological deposit to chronicle a similar origin of migratory habits on the part of birds. Arctic plants still live on our high mountains, and arctic mollusca in the deeper and colder parts of our seas, both to add their testimony to the general weight of evidence in favour of the forced climatal movements of organic beings. In this way, therefore, we think a knowledge of the general physical and vital conditions of the Glacial period will throw light on, if not thoroughly account for, those singular habits which induce certain species of birds to leave us on the approach of winter, and others from the extremer north to take their places. Dr. Tristram and others have shown that our migratory birds which pass the winter in Africa, are affected by the same love of locality there as they display here.

The rambler will not see many birds of prey in our green lanes now. What with gamekeepers and the former absence of a gun tax, they have been pretty well thinned off. The Sparrow-hawk (*Accipiter nisus*) still keeps its place among us, its small size, perhaps, having protected it. Perhaps its nest may be found in some neighbouring tree, where it has taken possession of one that formerly belonged to a crow. The young female sparrow-hawks seem to be terrible cannibals, for it is authoritatively reported of them that they will destroy and devour the young males! The female bird is one-fourth bigger than the male, and proportionately more powerful. We remember watching one of these birds strike at a sparrow last summer. The latter dodged to and fro, and at least reached the cover of a barn. But long before the Hawk could get over his disappointment and fly away, it was literally "mobbed" by a host of angry chirping sparrows that rushed from the eaves of the building, and literally made the hawk glad to get away!

The Kestrel (*Falco tinnunculus*) is another of our commonest birds of prey. Like the preceding species, it will sometimes make a home of an old

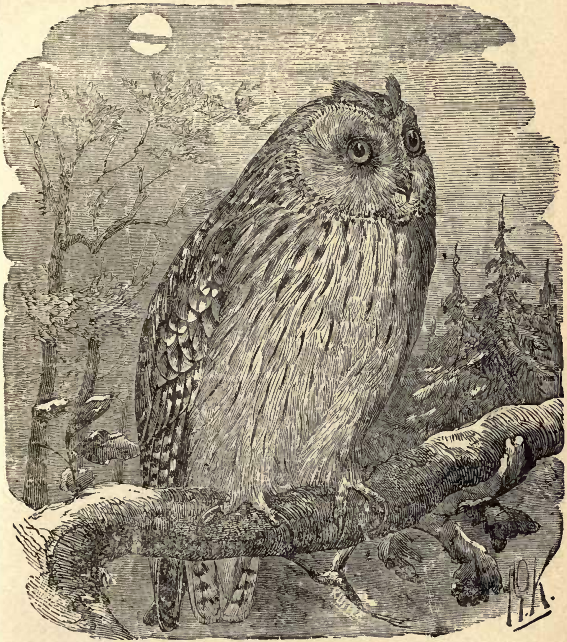
Fig. 78.



The Kestrel, male and female.

crow's nest. Kestrels seem to be most numerous during the late summer, when the hay is stacked and the corn carried; and, as this is the season when the field-mice and meadow-mice would then take up their comfortable quarters for the winter in such store-houses, the kestrels do great good to the farmer by keeping them down. In this efficient work they are ably joined by the Barn Owl. If you are out in the dusky part of the evening you may see the latter bird silently sweeping over the meadows and fields, a foot or two above the ground, mouse-hunting. It flits across the lane like a white ghost, and almost startles you by its sudden nearness. If you examine one of these birds you cannot but admire the soft plumage, which renders their flight almost noiseless. It is singularly in contrast with the stiff feathers of those birds of prey that affect the daytime. But it is not difficult to see that if the owls had a similar plumage to the hawks, it would be in vain for them to go out mousing. Our field mice are amongst the most active, as well as the most timid of mammals, and the slightest sound would cause them to hide up. Possibly, such a ramble as that just supposed may make you acquainted with the short-eared owl (*Strix brachyotus*), especially if your walk is towards the end of September. In the south of England this bird then makes its first appearance to stay for the winter; but there is reason to believe that in some parts of this country it abides the whole year round. It is only in the

Fig. 79

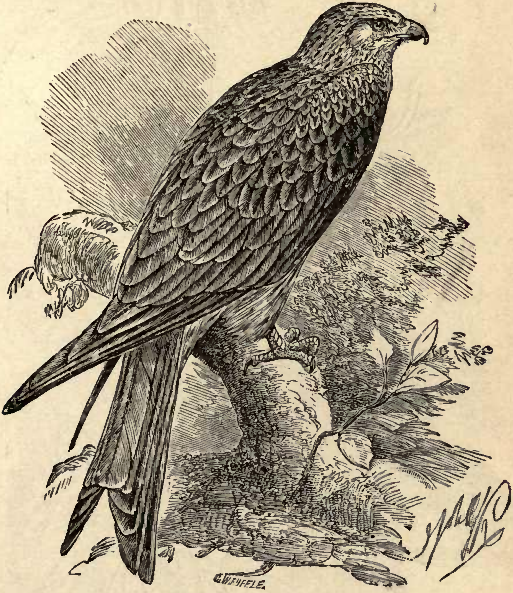


The Short-eared Owl (*Strix brachyotus*).

northerly parts of Britain, however, that such is the case, and this is a good instance of how a migratory habit over-laps, so to speak, that of a continuous stay. It loves the open country, and roosts on the ground, under the shelter of dry grass or heath. The keen sight of this bird is proverbial among naturalist-sportsmen.

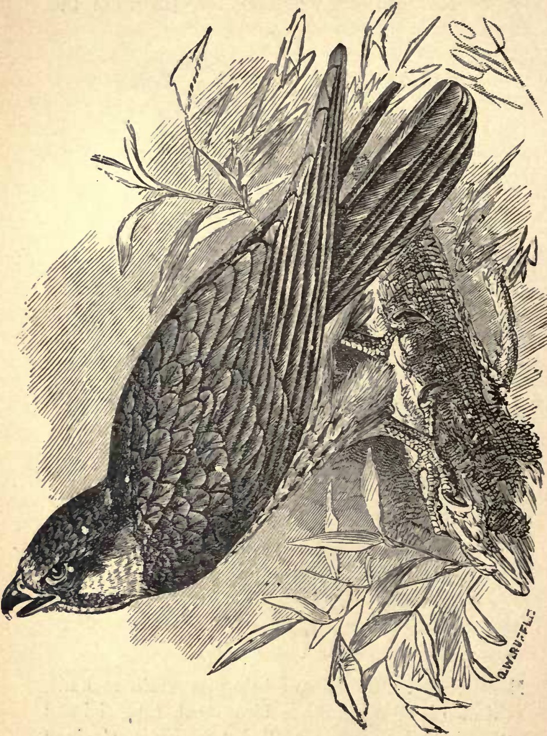
The Kite (*Milvus regalis*), is now comparatively rare in this country, a circumstance that is as much due to the felling of our woods, where it formerly bred, as to the wholesale destruction to which all birds of prey have been subjected by game-keepers and others. Formerly, it was just as common as it is now scarce, and it was then much in use for hawking purposes. All the kites may be distinguished by their long, forked tails. This bird is still common in Algeria, and the Rev. Dr. Tristram states that it there readily approaches man, and hangs about the Arabs' camps, waiting for the offal, and keeping an eye on the poultry stock. It is a noble-looking bird, and it is more than doubtful whether we have not lost more than we have gained by its comparative extinction. Another rare British bird, which was also once common, is the Hobby (*Hypotriorchis subbuteo*), a closely allied form to the falcons. It is a summer migrant whenever it does visit us, departing in the winter months, for southern Russia and the Crimea, where it is very common. There, on the smallest group of trees, you may be sure of finding at least one nest of this bird. It feeds on small birds, and seems to have a preference for the larks. It is also common along both shores of the Mediterranean, the Sahara being its southern limit, as it also is of many other birds, both raptorial and otherwise, which may be called "British." Geology

Fig. 80



The Kite (*Milvus regalis*).

Fig. 81.

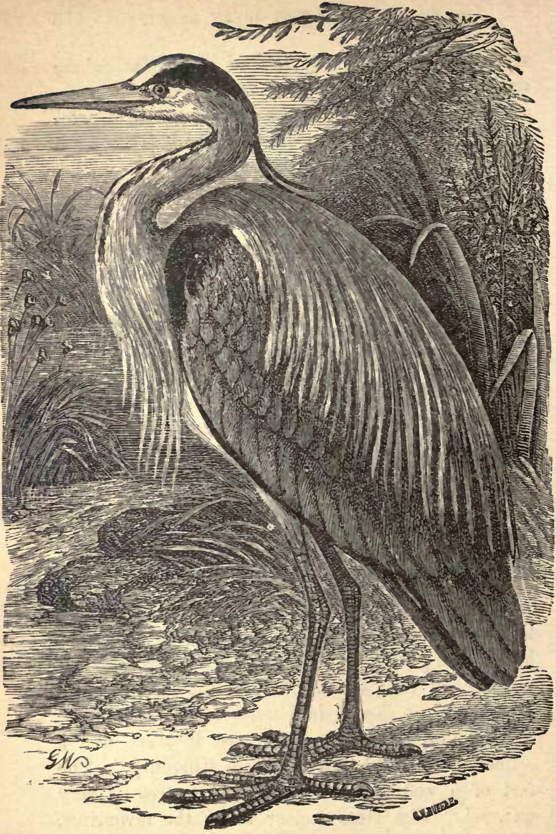


The Hobby.

shows us that during the Glacial period the Sahara was a sea, so that there has been a good geographical reason, both before and since that era, for our migratory birds reaching their southern limit in that particular latitude.

In our walk along the river side, it may be that we disturbed a stately-looking Heron (*Ardea cinerea*), who had previously been steadily looking at the water as if he contemplated suicide. This bird was once very commonly distributed, and still is in certain localities. It is a pity it should have been so hunted down, for it forms a conspicuous object in river scenery. In Norfolk it is still common in many parts, and pairs may not unfrequently be seen flying over the city of Norwich in the daytime. But perhaps the place where it is unusually abundant is on the banks of the Orwell, from Ipswich to Harwich. Here, at low water, you may see scores of these birds fishing. It is quite as abundant in the river Deben, which runs up to Woodbridge; and also in the Stour, which joins the Orwell near Harwich. The extensive mudbanks of these estuarine rivers would look quite solitary were it not for the numerous herons and gulls. It is an unsocial bird, and prefers solitude to company. Still, you may generally expect to see a second heron not far off, if you see one. These birds generally roost in trees, and a collection of their nests forms a "heronry." The fact of a wading bird nesting in a tree is very unusual. Elm trees appear to be the favourites,

Fig. 82.

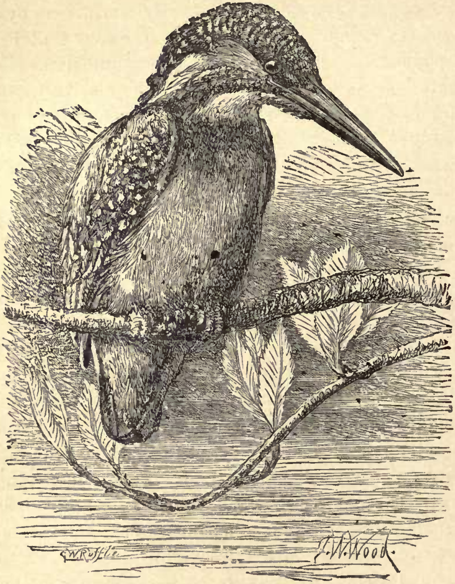


The Heron.

and the nests are generally made near the top, and are big enough for a man to sit in.

In reclining on the banks of the tarn or river, it is possible you were pleasantly surprised by a flash of colour for which you could not at first account. Your eyes followed it as quickly as they were able, until, when the object as suddenly came to a stop, you discovered it was a Kingfisher—certainly the most handsome of our British birds. From the position it has taken up, if you watch it carefully, you soon see it dart rapidly headlong into the shallow water—a movement for which it is well adapted through its short feet being placed so far down the body. Nothing can be more exquisite than the metallic sapphire blue of the wings of this bird. The beak is of course the principal agent in procuring food, and we accordingly find, among the various species of kingfisher, a great modification of this organ. The genus has a wide distribution, and therefore it may also be supposed to possess a comparatively high geological antiquity—these two facts being usually complementary. It is more than likely that you may watch the kingfisher dive five or six times without securing a fish, for this act seems to partake with it very much of the character of a lottery. It has recently been ascertained, however, that on such seemingly fruitless divings it is really hunting for water-beetles. It is exceedingly difficult to tell the sexes of the kingfisher; and almost equally so to discover its nest, which is generally in some hole in the river or tarn bank. The nest is generally constructed of small

Fig. 83.



The Common Kingfisher.

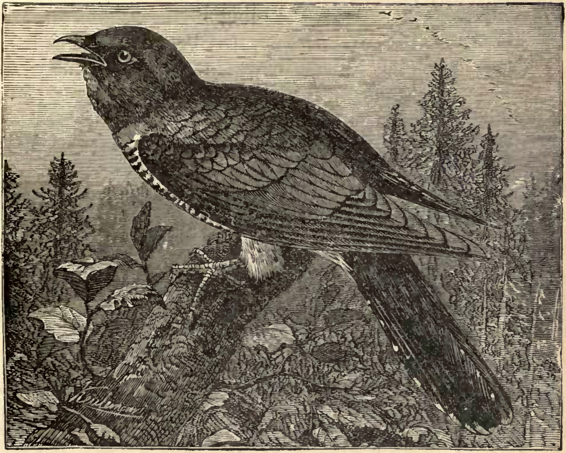
fish vertebræ, &c., with considerable skill. The young do not leave the nest until they are fully fledged, when they may be seen seated together on some bough, and greeting their parents as they pass to and fro, looking after food for them, and probably teaching them the art of fishing. The kingfisher is rather a difficult bird to shoot, but it is a great pity it is not even more so, for its beautiful plumage, comparable with any tropical species, renders it so attractive an object that every gun is pointed at it whenever a chance occurs. The recent rage for showy feathers in ladies' bonnets also has had a great deal to do with its decimation. In this respect, the fair sex are among the greatest destroyers of animal life, the entire kingdom of nature being ransacked to furnish them with furs, feathers, beetle's elytra, &c. The generic name of this bird is *Alcedo.* There was a widespread, ancient belief that when it was hatching its eggs, the water was always calm and still; and many allusions to this idea are to be found both among ancient and modern poets.

In the same waters as the heron and kingfisher affect, you may see the Moor-hen plashing and swimming, if you are careful to approach noiselessly. These birds always seem to us to be good illustrations of how soon new habits are acquired. It is one of the most timid of all the feathery tribes, and yet you may see it disporting in the dykes which run alongside the railways in the eastern counties, utterly regardless of the passing trains, let them whistle and roar as loud as they will! There cannot be a doubt that a few generations ago, the ancestors of these individuals were startled by the trains, but their descendants have grown accustomed to them, and aware that they do not threaten their life or limb. Similarly we find that the martins and swallows, which, when telegraph wires were first stretched, were often found dead, having killed themselves by flying against the wires, have now learned to know them, so that few accidents occur among them.

The Moor-hen (*Gallinula chloropus*) is too well known to need description. Its nest may be found in the middle of the thick rushes fringing the tarn, the eggs being of a reddish-white colour, spotted with orange-brown. It is a pretty sight to see the young frolicking in the water with the mother, and equally worthy of notice to see how they separate, and squat among the reeds and plants when disturbed. The Coot (*Fulica atra*) is a larger bird, and may at once be identified by the naked patch in front of the head and the pink-coloured beak.

Emigrants tell us there are few sounds they miss so much in distant lands as the song of the lark and the cry of the cuckoo. We can readily understand this, for both these birds are associated with the early summer—the most charming season, in our opinion, of the whole year. The Cuckoo is one of the most familiar of all our birds, as regards its call, not so, however, as regards its appearance, for we have seen some strange blunders made concerning it. The cuckoo is a true climbing bird, it and the woodpecker forming almost the only native species belonging to this group. The swallow and the cuckoo also form the types of our migratory birds. Their coming and departure are so easily noticed that it cannot be wondered at we should discover their arrival and departure so readily. In our walks in the country there are few cries to which we listen so promptly and with such pleasure as that of the cuckoo. Then again, we have always associated it

Fig. 84.



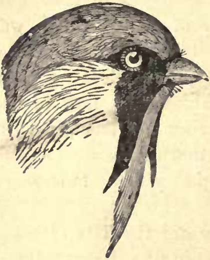
The Cuckoo.

in our boyish days with the habit of sucking other birds' eggs, and of cowardly turning tail when "mobbed" by a few smaller nest-builders. We know it builds no nest of its own, but drops its eggs in that of other birds, nature appearing to have endowed the hen cuckoo with a certain mimetic colouring of her eggs according to the species in whose nest she lays, perhaps that they may not be detected by the foster-parents. Recently, the apparent carelessness of the female cuckoo for her young has found an apologist, who declares he has repeatedly watched the mother occasionally visit the nest in which she laid eggs, and even the young cuckoo when hatched. It is very certain that, in spite of the attention that has been paid to the cuckoo by ornithologists, there are few of our native common birds with which we are less acquainted. The young cuckoo, also, was further associated in our youthful natural history experience with its selfish habit of ousting its smaller and feebler foster brothers and sisters, and of occupying not only the whole nest, but the active services of their parents in supplying its voracious appetite with food.

The common songsters of our lanes and woods are too well known to need any description The blackbird, thrush, robin, and wren—who does not know these objects? They are associated with our earliest recollections—they are immortalised in the literature of the nursery! Who does not remember the inexpressible thrill of pleasure on finding his first bird's nest? How clear seem the blue of the song-thrush's eggs, and how marvellous the mottlings on them! We have carefully kept the secret of their whereabouts, and been at no small trouble to conceal our trail in the long summer grass, for fear other boys should track us! Those days are gone, but thank Heaven, not the love of nature which was then manifesting itself after its own fashion! Who can describe anything more purely elevating than the chorus of thrush, blackbird, and lark in the early summer? We cannot bring it to memory without the perfume of the hawthorn seeming to cross our nostrils, and the bright yellow buttercups appearing at our feet.

Hardly less common birds are the Tits (*Parus*) Their pretty confident ways, in the dreary winter, when we are glad to see any bird at all, win our affection. You may watch them taking their short hops and flights at that season, turning their heads towards you in the most knowing manner. At no other time do their blue and green colours seem so pleasing, and the birds appear as though they knew it, for they allow you to approach nearer to them then than at any other time. In the summer, you may revive other of your boyish recollections by noting how these birds draw you away from their nests by their tantalising cries. In proportion as you go further away, they seem more fidgetty, until when you are far enough away, the tits fly and leave you in the lurch. You have been annoyed, when you were older, by seeing those daring birds daintily feeding on the young buds whose development you were so anxiously awaiting.

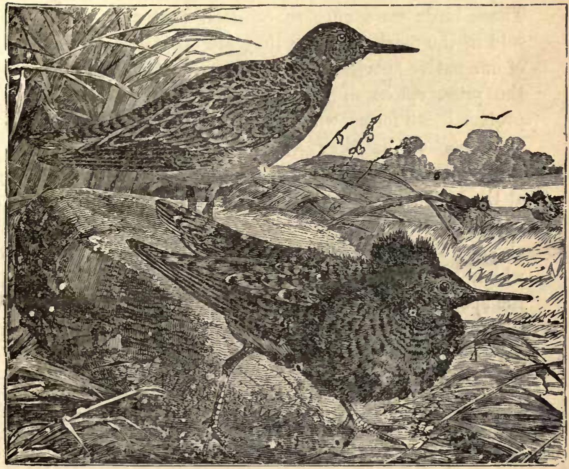
Fig. 85.



The Bearded Tit.

The Bearded Tit (*Panurus biarmicus*) is an allied species, not near so common as the above. If you are in Norfolk you may see it among the reeds of some tarn or "broad," running up and down with surprising agility. Its habitat, and the long pair of black moustaches which give to it its name cannot fail to help you in its identification. In Cambridgeshire it is tolerably common, and you may also find it haunting the banks of the Thames. Perhaps you may find as the companions of the bearded tit those singular and now rather rare birds the Ruff and Reeve (*Machetes pugnax*); for they are limited to almost the same localities. It is the male bird to which the common name of "ruff" is given, in allusion to the collar of feathers or hackles round the neck, which are generally distended during the breeding season, like those of cocks when fighting. The reeve, therefore, is only the female bird, more sober-looking and devoid of any ornaments of this kind. As both the Greek and Latin names of this bird signify, the ruff is exceedingly quarrelsome, and fighting appears to be with it a real pleasure. In the Fen districts, they will collect on little mounds for the purpose of having a "round," until the ground is quite worn by the stamping of their feet! The immediate object of such a fight is the possession of one of the fair sex. Their manner of fighting, with head lowered, frill distended, and wings trailing the

Fig. 86



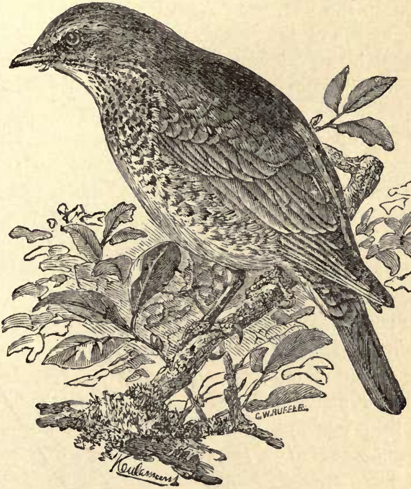
The Ruff and Reeve (*Machetes pugnax*).

ground, rushing at one another, leaping and striking with the bill, is very similar to that of gamecocks. You will find the variety in the colour of the ruffs, however, very similar—no two being found completely alike. The frill round the neck of the male only lasts about three months, from April to July. These birds were once so common that they were sold in the markets—now they are among the rarest of our native species. Let us hope that the Act for the preservation of small birds, now in force, will protect those forms, which appear to be hunted down in proportion as they are getting scarcer. The ruff is a migratory bird, and makes its way southerly at the approach of winter.

Let us next notice a bird conspicuous for its absence, in the summer, from our green lanes; but which more than atones for this, in the opinion of the sportsman, for its abundance in the winter. It is a migratory bird, but one that comes to us in the dark months, preferring our mild winter to the more frigid one of its summer habitat. The Fieldfare (*Turdus pilaris*) is, as its natural history name indicates, nearly allied to our common song thrush and blackbirds. It differs from these familiar birds, however, in its habits being gregarious. Mr. Hewitson tells us that, in Norway, he has noticed two hundred nests of this species within a very small space. In that country, it is the commonest of all summer birds, so that it does not make such a long migratory journey as, for instance, the swallow.

The fieldfare generally arrives in England about the middle of October, but sometimes even earlier. Then you may see it collected in great numbers on the meadows, or "marshes," as they are called in Norfolk, where it feeds greedily on the slugs, worms, and beetles. By-and-by, as the weather grows colder, it shows the omnivorous character of its

Fig. 87

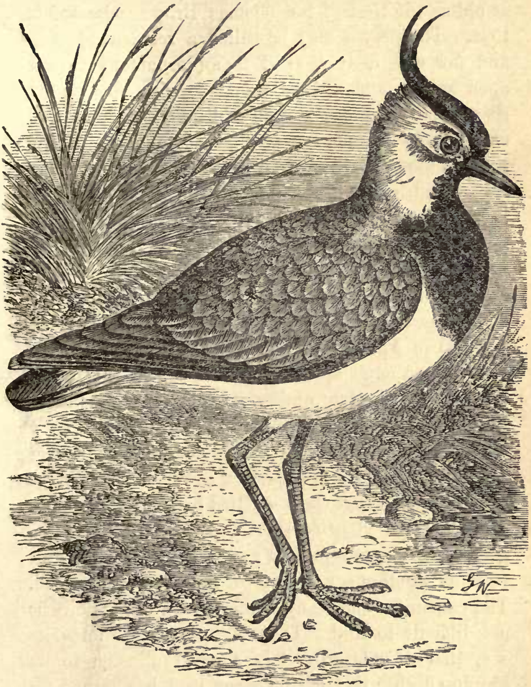


The Fieldfare (*Turdus pilaris*).

dietary, by resorting to the hedgerows, there to feed on the hips and haws. They are not particular to an occasional turnip, in lieu of any other food; whilst the berries of the ivy and mountain-ash are also included in their bill of fare.

On the heath where you found the common lizard basking in the sun, your attention must have been drawn by the circling overhead of a pair of birds, whose plaintive cry was most miserable, and which led you to imagine the nest could not be far off. Perhaps it was not, but you may depend upon it the hubbub grew louder in proportion as the birds drew you away from it. This is a common trick with various species of the feathered tribe. Occasionally the birds in question approached so near that you could see their glossy green backs, black breasts, and white underparts, relieved by chestnut tail coverts, and having the head ornamented by a pretty curved crest. It is the Peewit, or Lapwing (*Vanellus cristatus*), still better known as the "green plover," and its eggs as "plover's eggs." The latter articles, however, in spite of the high price they fetch in the London markets, are very heterogeneous! You may find the eggs of nearly half a dozen species of birds sold as "plovers'"—the most common being those of the black-headed gull. At Scoulton, about ten miles from Norwich, there is a "gullery" which pays well enough to have it protected and cared for, where these gulls annually assemble, and where an average of thirty thousand

Fig. 88.



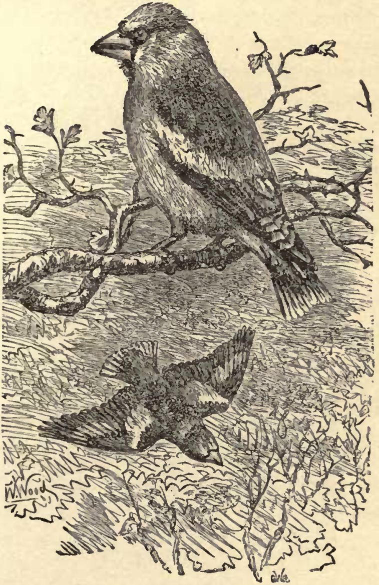
The Lapwing.

eggs are collected and sent to the London market. The practice of selling them as "plover's eggs" is as old as the time of Sir Thomas Brown, who refers to it. The peewit may be called a resident species, and few will deny that it is an ornament to our open spaces, and always seems to give to them by its cries, in our opinion, an additional wildness and charm. As a rule, however, great numbers of the peewits move southward on the approach of winter; these and other birds, by their semi-migratory habits, connecting the actually migratory and non-migratory species. As a rule, you will find them returning to the same spot, year after year, for nesting purposes, beginning to pair towards the end of March, and forming their slight nests (on the ground) in April. Every one is acquainted with the olive-brown eggs, spotted and dashed at the larger end with a darkish umber colour. How soon the young learn their best policy is concealment! They are active as soon as they are hatched, and whenever a supposed enemy approaches, cower down close to the ground, so that their mottled brown backs render it difficult to identify them. Beetles, land-snails, and, when the peewits get to the shore, crustaceans, such as sandhoppers, shrimps, &c., form their food. The reason for the many names given to this bird is not difficult to find. That of "peewit" denotes its cry, that of "lapwing" is a good allusion to its limping flight; its metallic green back has earned for it the title of "green plover," whilst the change to a darker and duller hue in winter then obtains for it the name of "black plover."

The woods and hedges of our lanes are, however, the hiding and nesting places of most of our common British birds. Along the "backings," as they are termed in Lancashire, you have the artistically woven nests of the Whitethroat, Blackcap-Warbler, Robin, &c. The nests are always highly finished by those birds possessing slender delicate feet and beaks. You cannot expect such a result from aquatic birds, for their webbed feet and broad beaks are not the proper tools with which to make a highly finished nest. Hence the latter is generally characteristic only of such birds as the water-wagtail, redpole, blackcap, &c. Another fact we may draw attention to here, as it is connected with our songsters. As a rule, the young of the latter, when hatched, are in a very helpless condition. They are, in consequence, exposed to additional dangers. Compare this state with the perfect condition in which young chicks and ducks emerge from the egg. The contrast is as decided as it is possible for it to be. May not the time necessary for young songsters to develop their plumage have a relation to their habits of singing? They have a chance of *learning* at that time, for the parent birds, especially the males, pipe to them. And Mr. Wallace has shown that young birds neither build nests so well nor sing as well, as those of two summers—proving that they are capable of being taught by experience. It has always seemed to us that the naked and helpless condition of the young of our singing birds, had something to do with their learning their characteristic notes during the period of their fledging.

There are few prettier birds than the Yellow Bunting, or Yellow Hammer, notwithstanding its commonness; which has the advantage, however, of animating our country lanes. Birds with striking plumage are not necessarily confined to the tropics, for we should go far and fare worse than find such elegant and daintily ornamental forms as the redstart, goldfinch, bullfinch, or the pied wagtail. Every physical geographical condition of the British islands has its peculiar species—our aquatic and wading birds in tarns, rivers, estuaries, and by the sea-shore; our heaths and moors peopled with stone-chats, whin-chats, golden plover, &c.; and our woods and hedges by the finches, thrushes, common creeper, and the majority of the hard-billed birds, Of these, we may take the Hawfinch (*Coccothraustes vulgaris*) as an extreme type of the adaptation, in strength of the beak, to the kind of food affected by its owner. If you come across a bird having a beak more conical and larger than usual, you may almost rest assured it is the hawfinch. It is not so common now as it formerly was—indeed in most localities it may be called "rare." But we have seen it in small flocks frequently in the plantations in Norfolk and Suffolk. As its name implies, a part of its food is obtained from the kernel of haws, although the berries of the ivy, hornbeam, &c., are not passed by. Its beak is evidently in its way as regards

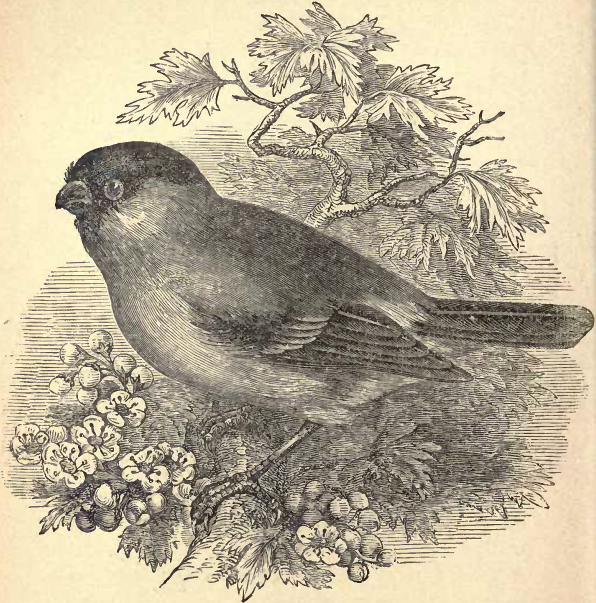
Fig. 89.



The Hawfinch.

nest-building, for it does not construct anything like so elegant an abode as those birds not so distinguished. This bird is said to have the largest geographical distribution of any of our native species, ranging from Siberia to Palestine. In the Bullfinch (*Pyrrhula vulgaris*) we have a common and some-

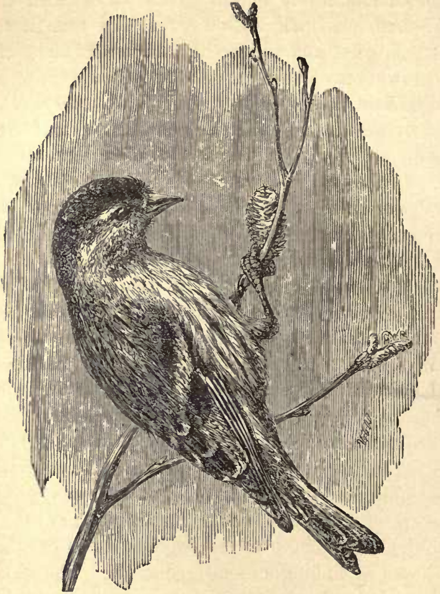
Fig. 90.



The Bullfinch.

times (at least in the opinion of gardeners and fruit rearers) a too familiar species. But you see it to advantage only in the month of May, in the most secluded and lovely of our green lanes, with the chiff-chaff, chaffinch, willow wren, and tom-tit for its neighbours, and where the wild flowers and ferns are growing most thickly. There you may expect to find its nest, loosely but symmetrically made, but so cleverly woven together and lined with fine material, that its apparent lightness is thus more than atoned for. In this you see the five or six eggs, of a pale-blue ground colour, ornamented at the larger end with spots and blotches of purplish brown. Should you find the nest after the young have been hatched, you cannot fail to be amused by the clamour of the young fledglings for food, and the concern manifested by the parents at your too near approach to the family circle. Equally common with the bullfinch, and quite as pretty a bird, is the Siskin (*Fringilla spinas*), which you may see, perhaps, in company with its acquaintance the Lesser Redpole. November, however, is the month when this bird may be seen most commonly, and if you are still, you will see it clinging gracefully to the withered stems of hawkweed, or quickly hopping over the twigs of clover or alder, in hopes of finding unscattered seeds. The siskin is, however, only a winter visitor among us, coming from northerly regions, but coming at very irregular times and seasons, evidently according to the cold. In many of its ways, the manner with which it twitches its head, hops about, and clings to branches, it will remind you of the tits. When you meet with a flock of siskins it is worth your while to watch their antics—you cannot fail to be interested,

Fig. 91.

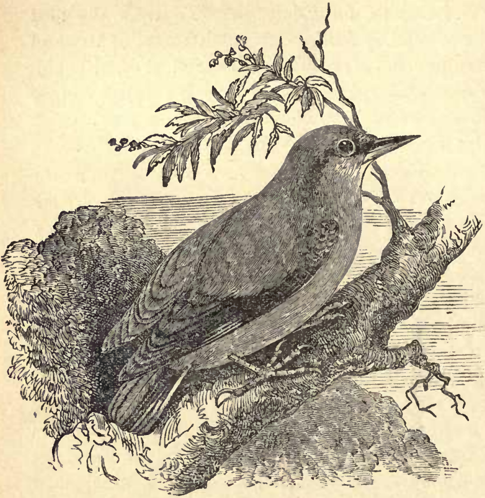


The Siskin.

as well as amused. They seem the most restless beings in creation, and hop about and cling to tiny twigs, pleasantly and even merrily chirping all the time, so that you would think they were simply amusing themselves, and not engaged in the arduous duty of seeking for "daily bread." Both the nest and eggs of the siskin very much resemble those of the goldfinch, only on a smaller scale. For, although a winter visitor, this bird frequently remains to nest with us, and therefore to stay the whole year.

Not far from the spot where the bullfinch nests, in some of the old woods close by, where perhaps the Great Green Woodpecker is to be seen, you may watch the Common Creeper make its spiral curves round the trunk of some old tree, diligently searching for insects. It is not easy to follow its rapid motion, for apart from its smallness, the back is so like the ground-work of the tree trunk that it is a capital protection for it. The small legs and comparatively long beak of the common creeper (well does it deserve its name, for no other word so well expresses its movements) are admirably adapted to its habits and food. It is possible that whilst you are watching it you may catch sight of another bird, which, had Solomon known of it, might have taken the distinguished place the wise man has given to the ant. The Nuthatch (*Sitta europæa*) is a good provider against the winter months, laying up store of provender in the shape of nuts and acorns, which it will bury in the earth. Now you may have your attention drawn to it by its loud and distinct "tap." Approaching quietly to the spot whence the sound proceeds, you see this grey-coated bird with a hazel-nut (depend upon it, the finest of the bunch!) wedged in the bark of a tree. It is standing head downwards over the nut, hammering away with its comparatively powerful, wedge-shaped bill,

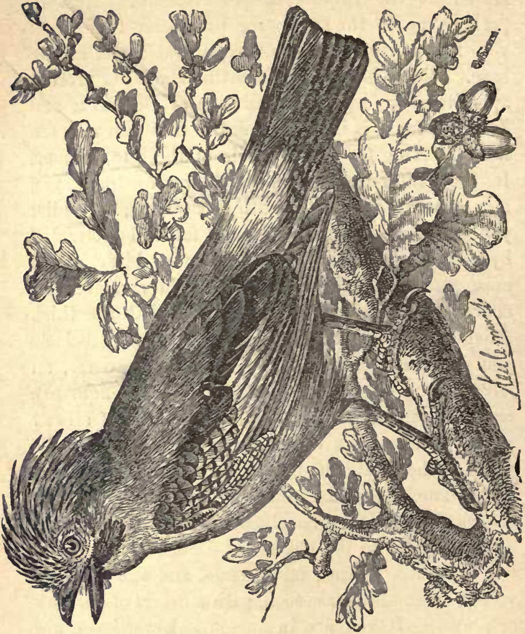
Fig. 92.



The Nuthatch (*Sitta Europæa*).

aiding each stroke by the clapping of its wings. Presently the hard shell gives way, and the juicy kernel is the reward of perseverance. It will, perhaps, go to the same tree time after time, until you find quite a litter of empty nut-shells at the base. But it is not so thoughtful about its present appetite as to forget the demands of December and January, for it is in those months that you may see it disinterring the buried spoils of the late summer. In the winter-time, when the leaves are gone, you may watch the nuthatch with greater ease. Whilst you are then doing so, you cannot fail to be attracted by a noisy chattering of certain other birds. This noise you had, perhaps, noticed in the summer, and endeavoured to discover what it was, but the thick foliage and the birds' too rapid disappearance forbade you. In the winter months, you have, so far, an advantage. It is the Jay (*Garrulus glandarius*), certainly one of the prettiest in plumage of all our native birds, as the demand made by ladies for the wing-feathers only too fatally indicates. It feeds on pretty much the same kind of diet as the Nuthatch, acorns, beech-masts, hazel-nuts, &c., although it is not indifferent to the charms of a flesh diet, consisting of grubs, worms, mice, eggs, and small birds; varied, in the proper season, with a desert of cherries or plums. If you are in an old oak-wood you are pretty sure to see this bird, for that is the spot it most affects. The young will follow their parents like chickens, and chatter terrifically when hungry

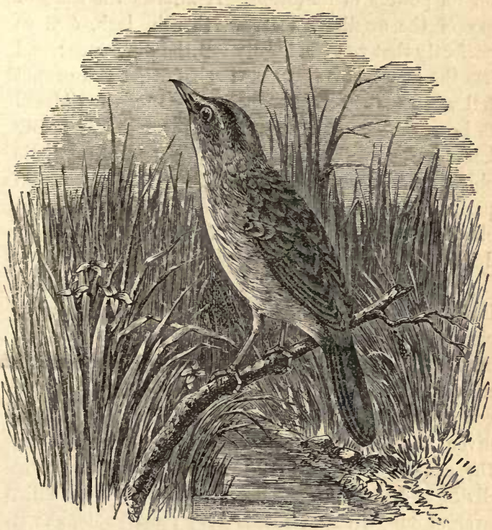
Fig. 93.



The Jay (*Garrulus glandarius*).

or disturbed. The jay, like the Starling—which will stay with us the winter through if the season be not too severe—is remarkable for its powers of

Fig. 94.



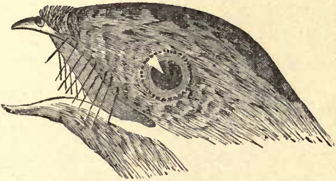
The Sedge Warbler (*Sylvia salicaria*).

mimicry, and therefore is capable of being made into a household pet. In Sussex especially, you may frequently see tame jays at the cottage doors.

We omitted, when drawing attention to the birds frequenting the marshes, to mention the Sedge Warbler (*Sylvia salicaria*). It is a most remarkable species, and like the American mocking bird, famous for its powers of imitation. It mimics the song or cry of the swallow, sparrow, thrush, lark, &c., so perfectly that you can hardly tell the difference; and has the knack of concealing itself so that you cannot tell whence the sound comes, and so are bewildered to hear the song of a bird which you never before knew affect such a habitat. It is a graceful little object, and its nest is no less attractive. Not far off perhaps, you may hear the Reed Warbler, and see it clinging to the tall sedges of bullrushes with its delicate little feet.

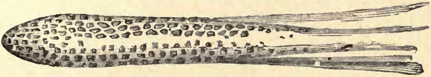
One cannot but be struck with the fact that there is quite as much adaptation of birds to the various circumstances of life they affect, and that without any broad variation from the bird-like type, as we meet with in mammals. The feet and bill are of course the organs most modified. But we see in the divers and ducks, how the feet, when placed behind the centre of gravity of the body, must assist in diving and swimming. The modification in the bills, even of our British birds, is very remarkable, and it is impossible for an attentive student to go through a museum without noticing it. How different is the contrast between the soft bill and wide gape of the Goat-sucker (Fig. 95) and those of the Woodcock and Snipe! The latter is long and pointed, and supplied with a remarkably sensitive tip, which must be admirably adapted for searching far below the surface in boggy and marshy ground for various larvæ and worms. Indeed, there is not a single department of natural science that, by the marvellous adjustment of life-forms to all the possibilities of physical conditions,

Fig. 95.



Goatsucker (*Caprimulgus*).

Fig. 96.



Bill of Snipe (Yarrell).

does not silently but emphatically tell us of the antiquity of existing species, and of the parallel modifications in generic types which have been made to keep pace with geological changes. In this way the inorganic world, as represented by the necessary alterations of physical geography, has always been directly related to those vital changes which were necessitated in consequence. Therefore, the history of the wonderful adaptation of means to an end, as exemplified by all organic forms, can only be properly and philosophically understood when related to the past inorganic changes and evolutions of the earth's history.

CHAPTER V.

THE BUTTERFLIES AND MOTHS OF THE GREEN LANES.

THERE are few objects more generally noticed than the butterflies and moths which give such animation to a country stroll. Of various colours and patterns, they seem fit associates for the flowers and blossoms on which they love to dwell for a few seconds. The most careless observer has been amused by their fantastic flutterings, and many a boy has been educated into a naturalist through following them with his cap. The well-known metamorphoses through which they pass, also, are better known than the vital economy of any other forms of creature life. For a long time they were believed peculiar to the butterflies and moths, but naturalists now know that such a change is not peculiar to them—nay, that it is repeated and varied in many ways among the invertebrate animals. Let the three stages of caterpillar, chrysalis, and imago be undergone by three distinct creatures, instead of in the lifetime of one, and we should have a strong analogy in the hydrozoa and jelly-fish. Structural investigation has shown that the immature organs of wings, &c, may be traced in the caterpillar of a butterfly when it is only a few days old, and before it has attained anything like the bulk of body which its voracious appetite presently obtains for it. Let any one who wishes to trace the gradual perfection of the organs from this immature stage to their perfection, carefully study Professor Duncan's lecture, on 'Insect Metamorphoses,' delivered before the British Association in 1872.

If you care to sacrifice one of the commonest butterflies you may meet with in a country walk to your new-found love for science, you will not be without food for wonder for many a day to come, especially if you possess two things—a microscope and patience! In its eyes you may perceive compound lenses, thousands in number, each one of which is capable of refracting a ray of light proceeding from any object. In its coiled-up proboscis you discover an ingeniously-jointed and flexible tube; and in the antennæ marvellous and mysterious organs of a sense with which we mortals are unacquainted. For it is a well-known fact among entomologists, that if the young virgin female of many species of moths and butterflies be enclosed in a perforated box, it will draw numbers of the males from all parts of the horizon to it. The sense that can be operated upon so refinedly must transcend anything with which we are acquainted. For, immediately one such male insect has paired with the female, the charm is broken—no longer are the ardent cavaliers attracted!

The internal structure of the *Lepidoptera*—a name well given to butterflies and moths, as we shall presently see—is also of great interest to the microscopist. The mouth-tube is not formed for breathing, but for *suction* only. Aëration is carried on by a series of tubes ramifying through the body, and receiving the air through openings in the sides of the abdomen, which resemble, to compare small things with great, the port-holes of a ship. These are called the *trachea*, and when you dissect and examine such portion of an air-tube through the microscope, you see it is formed of a spiral thread of chitine so closely wound on itself as to be impervious. The nervous system runs through the body from head to tail, and is gathered into knots, from which radiate threads of nerves, where the legs and wings are situated. Just as we find our towns and cities best supplied with lines of converging rails and telegraph wires, to administer to the more active commercial and social life, so do we always find in the invertebrate animals the nervous ganglia gathering thickest in those parts whence motion or other active functions have to proceed.

To the young student of microscopy, we can recommend no objects which are so readily obtainable, or that can be better studied by him, than the scales of a butterfly's or moth's wing. He may never have heard of such scales, but when we tell him we simply mean the coloured dust that powders his fingers after handling a butterfly, and that this dust when placed under the microscope assumes a distinct form or shape, which varies according to the species of butterfly from whose wings it has been taken—he may feel inclined to experiment. Indeed, as regards their wings, butterflies and moths differ from dragon-flies, beetles, &c., chiefly in having these

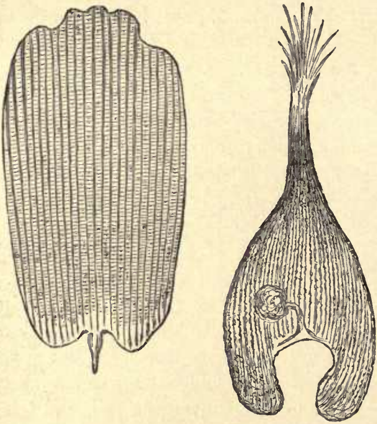


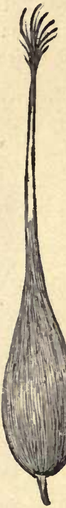
Fig. 97.

Fig. 98.

Scales of *Pieris brassicæ*, × 450.

dusty scales completely covering the membrane. Rub them off, and you will see the clear, transparent membrane, resembling, to the naked eye, that of the insects just mentioned. Under the microscope, however, even this transparent membrane differs, for you now see it punctured with myriads of minute holes, in each of which a distinct scale, or atom of dust, had been implanted. These butterfly scales may often be seen terminating in a little peg, which is the part that is implanted in the membrane of the wing (Fig. 97). In the Common White or Cabbage butterfly (*Pieris brassicæ*) there are found two kinds of these scales. Those of the Meadow-Brown butterfly (*Hipparchia janira*) terminate in a peg. The scales of this species furnish a good test for the microscope, in determining the fine lines (Fig. 99) which striate the thicker and lower portion. Catch one of the common blue butterflies, that you are sure to see plentifully on a sunny day, and its scales will furnish you with a battledore-shaped object, beautifully marked on the broad surface (Fig 100). Every species of butterfly, no matter how near may be the external resemblance in size, colour, or marking—and many of our native species are nearly related in this respect—differs

Fig. 99.

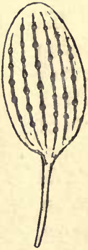


Scale of *Hipparchia janira*, × 450.

microscopically in the shape of its scales. This alone, therefore, is a good method of determining a species.

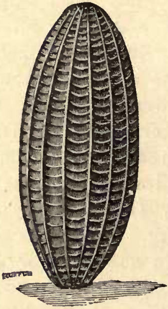
Not less beautiful objects, and requiring a much lower optical power to perceive them, are the eggs of butterflies and moths. Like the scales, they differ with each species, both in form and arrangement. Some of them are so common and yet so attractive that they have obtained popular names. Among these are the eggs of the Lackey moth, which are found encircling twigs like the broad glass bead rings often made by children. These eggs go by the name of "fairy bracelets." With a one-inch objective, the eggs of butterflies and moths stand

Fig. 100.



Battledore Scale of *Polyommatus Alexis*, × 450.

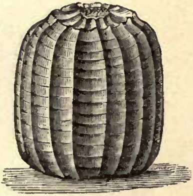
Fig. 101.



Egg of *Pieris brassicæ*.

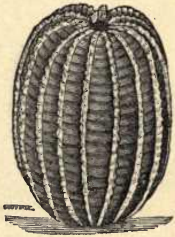
forth beautifully. Indeed, we know of no object that can compete with them for this low power. Take those of the white cabbage butterfly (*Pieris brassicæ*), for instance. They are common enough, and when placed under a low magnifying power, not only do the longitudinal and cross markings stand strongly out, but there appears a beautiful rainbow-tint as well. The eggs of the common meadow-brown butterfly (*Hipparchia janira*) are of a different shape, blunted at the ends, and fluted in their longer direction. Still prettier are the eggs of the well-known Red Admiral butterfly (*Vanessa atalanta*) (Fig. 103). In them, the upper part is depressed, and the sides are fluted, the ridges standing forth strongly in relief, and beautifully ornamented.

Fig. 102.



Egg of the Meadow Brown.

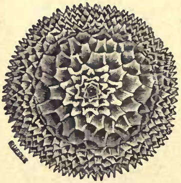
Fig. 103.



Egg of *Vanessa atalanta.*

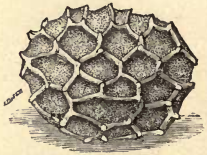
We have a group of rarer butterflies which go by the popular name of Hair Streaks, whose eggs are very singularly marked. In general appearance they are not unlike the round dried cones of the larch, and they have a dull white colour (Fig. 104). The eggs of that much commoner butterfly, the Little Copper, in some respects, are not unlike the former, although they perhaps have a more general resemblance to a poppy-seed (Fig 105). Those of the Blue butterflies, again (*Polyommatus corydon*) (Fig. 106), are worth notice. These, it will be seen, still more nearly resemble the eggs of the Brown Hair Streak. The eggs of moths partake of pretty much the same style of shape and ornamentation as those of butterflies, although there is, perhaps, a greater range in form. The eggs of the common Buff Tip moth (Fig. 107), for instance, are roundish, with a flattened base, the surface being ornamented with a very delicate tracery. The eggs of the Cabbage moth (*Mamestra brassicæ*, Fig. 108) are very common, and, as will be seen, assume quite a

Fig. 104.



Egg of Brown Hair Streak.

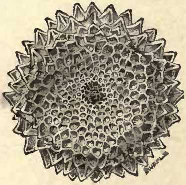
Fig. 105.



Egg of the Small Copper.

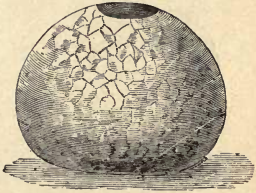
different shape and ornamentation. Those of the common Magpie moth (*Abraxas grossulariata*, Fig. 109)—an insect that obtains its name from its *pied* or black and white wings, by which, and its yellow body, it may readily be identified in any garden—are also worthy of study. The necessary minute observation required to discover the places where the lepidoptera deposit their eggs cannot fail to develop in the young student those habits of minute research and patience without which no man can ever become a good naturalist. And in studying them he cannot fail to be struck with the wonderful instinct that has caused such eggs to assume the colour or tint of the object to which they are attached, or admire the wisdom which, in the person of a little butterfly or moth, has contrived to place these future broods where they have the best chance of development! Nowhere in the entire animal kingdom, perhaps, is the law of *mimicry* so well exemplified as

Fig. 106.



Egg of *Polyommatus corydon*.

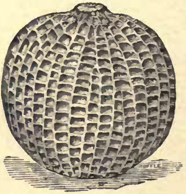
Fig. 107.



Egg of the Buff Tip Moth.

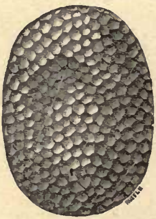
with the lepidoptera. Not only have many of the larvæ or caterpillars the power of varying their external colour to those of the plants on which they feed, but even the fully developed insect is similarly protected. Many of those little moths, the Tineidæ, when settled on a leaf, look like the droppings of birds. Others, when their wings are folded, have that prolongation which has given some of them their names, as our "Swallow-tail," so leaning against the plant on which the insect is resting, that they look like a leaf with its footstalk. The colours of the wings, also, and the mottlings, have in many cases a similar protective function. None have better shown this wonderful adaptation of butterflies and moths to the circumstances of their existence than Messrs. Wallace and Bates. In Fig. 110 is an illustration of the common Orange-Tip butterfly (*Anthocharis cardamines*) at rest on an um-

Fig. 108.



Egg of the Cabbage Moth.

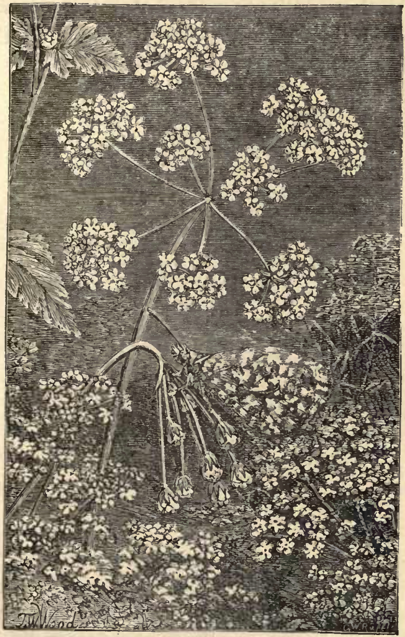
Fig. 109.



Egg of the Common Magpie Moth.

belliferous plant. The student can now see the meaning of the delicate green mottling on the exterior

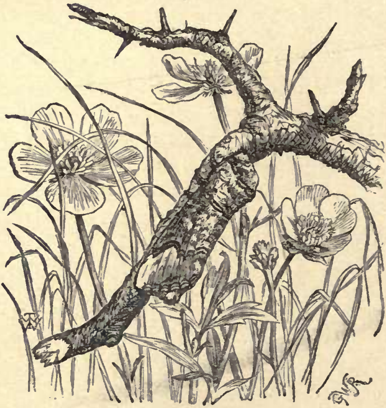
Fig. 110.



The Orange-Tip Butterfly at rest.

of its wings, and how, when the wings are closed at rest, they must protect the insect from its numerous foes. Looking at the illustration, even, it is a bit of a puzzle to tell which is the butterfly and which the umbel of the flower. Some of our common moths exhibit this peculiarity quite as strongly, and among them none more decidedly than the buff-tip (*Pygæra bucephala*). Well do we remember, when a boy, mistaking this moth at rest for a bit of dried twig, which the yellow end that has given to it its name causes it greatly to resemble. This moth you may find on most dry banks, or on the trunks of trees, especially the lime and elm, coupled in pairs. The Lappet moth (*Lasiocampa quercifolia*) is another "mimetic"

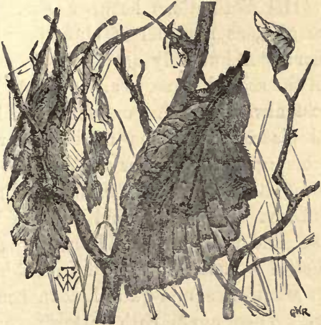
Fig. 111.



The Buff Tip Moth at rest.

species, its specific name implying its resemblance to the leaf of a tree, long before the new doctrine of "mimicry" had arisen. Its mode of spreading out its wings still further carries out the resemblance to a dried leaf. The caterpillar of this insect feeds on the blackthorn and willow, and spins a long, blackish, and coarse cocoon among the lower twigs, the moth itself generally appearing in June. It has been imagined that our local fauna produced few insects of this kind. The well-known "stick" and "leaf" insects of tropical countries have been long known, and furnished matter for curiosity, not scientific investigation. Now, however, a truly scientific basis has been found for this resemblance, and the insect fauna of every country is yielding

Fig. 112.



The Lappet Moth at rest

examples showing the operation of the general law. Even the caterpillars take advantage of it, and by their minute resemblance to twigs and thorns are enabled to elude their enemies.

Few entomologists have popularised the attractive study of entomology more than Mr. Edward Newman, whose works on British butterflies and British moths we would recommend our young readers to procure. His distinctions between butterflies and moths we give, as a model of simple and forcible description: "A butterfly always flies in the day-time. In the second place, it always rests by night, and almost always in rainy or cloudy weather. In the third place, when it is resting, it raises its wings, pressing them together back to back; but a moth turns its wings downwards, folding them round its body. Again, the hind wings of a butterfly are stiff, and you cannot fold them up; but the hind wings of a moth are almost invariably neatly folded up lengthwise, and quite hidden beneath the fore wings. Then, again, both butterflies and moths have two feelers attached to the head, just in front of the eyes; we call these antennæ. These in different insects are of different shapes; but in butterflies they generally have a little knob at the end. The owner cannot stow them away or hide them; whether the butterfly is asleep or awake, its antennæ are always stretched out in front, or held quite upright. Now a moth, when going to sleep, turns its antennæ under its wing, or conceals them in some similar manner, both from observation and injury. Again, the eyes of a butterfly are very much larger than those of a moth, because the butterfly flies by day. The waist of a butterfly is nipped in, making the division into thorax and body very distinct; but there is no such distinct division in a moth."

Let us notice a few of the commoner forms, both of moths and butterflies, that literally intrude themselves on our notice during a country walk. You have not to hunt them, they are so common. The rarer species we leave to the regular entomologist, who knows their habits, and the places where they will be found, if they are to be met with at all. Perhaps we have no British butterfly better known than the Large White Cabbage (*Pieris brassicæ*), whose eggs and scales we have already noticed. In this as in nearly all species, both of butterflies and moths, the female is the larger insect. The Smaller white butterfly (*P. rapæ*) is a diminutive copy of the former, but with the blotches at the tips of the wings less dark. The green-veined White (*P. napi*) has its own pithy description in its common name. It is, however, a rarer species. The two former species are double-brooded, the eggs being usually laid on cruciferous plants. Both species also have strong migratory habits, and frequently collect in large flocks, even crossing the sea. A more elegant and attractive insect, and one you are sure to meet with in your walk along the roads or lanes, especially in the more southern or eastern parts of England, is the Brimstone (*Rhodocera rhamni*). It is a largish butterfly of a darkish primrose or sulphur colour, and with both front and hind wings drawn out into a point. The hind wings, in this respect, approach that form which distinguishes and gives its name to the Swallow-tail. The eggs of the Brimstone butterfly you may find about the middle of April on the twigs of the blackthorn, the only shrub on which the caterpillar feeds. The butterfly emerges from the chrysalis in July or August, and may be seen abundantly after then. It will even hybernate, or lay up, during the winter, and on some warmer day than usual will turn out for a few hour's sun, perhaps at the expense of a paragraph in the county newspaper. Indeed, the sexes usually keep apart from the time of their leaving the chrysalis state until the following spring, when they begin to couple. Hence you may see them in March, among the earliest butterflies, animating the yet dull lanes in company with the Tortoiseshell and the Peacock. We have several species of butterfly besides those just named, that hide up during the winter, and turn out in the early spring, up to which time they have foresworn the married state. After entering matrimony they still linger on; but their work is over, and their faded wings tell of their speedy dissolution. Sometimes they will even live to see their young broods on the wing—a rare occurrence with insects. The best time of the year, therefore, to obtain such species for the cabinet is as soon after they have assumed the winged condition as possible.

In exactly the same places where the Brimstone was most abundant, and far away where it never wanders, you may find the little "Blues" (*Polyommatus*). Surely these are among the prettiest of all our indigenous species. Perhaps in company with them may be seen the equally abundant little "Copper," one of our few native butterflies possessing that genuine metallic lustre which is seen to such admirable perfection in some large species of tropical lepidoptera. The Blues and little Copper are about the same size, and they are usually found in the same places, just flying above the grass of the lanes, or flitting from shrub to shrub on the adjacent heath. No wonder the latter species is so abundant, for it has two or three broods every year, which, as they emerge from the chrysalis, keep up a constant supply of individuals on the wing. If you examine any kind of dock you are almost sure to meet with the eggs of this pretty insect. The large and small Tortoise-shells (*Vanessa polychloros* and *V. urticæ*) are also common, but not the less attractive species. The wings of these two are angled, and the markings pretty nearly resemble the semi-transparent blotchings on a tortoise-shell comb. Indeed, many of the popular names of our British butterflies are very expressive of their leading features. The small Tortoise-shell is especially common, and it will be strange indeed if you don't find its eggs on almost every cluster of nettles, and, later on in the summer, its angled chrysalis dangling from beneath the ledge of every wall or paling. Mr. Newman tells us that the eggs of this species are so much the colour of the nettle leaves that it is difficult to detect them—another instance of this protective power so largely employed by the insect tribes. It is in the spring of the year that the larger Tortoise-shell is most common, and on fine days you may then see pairs flirting and coquetting, for it is not until now their sexual instincts begin to manifest themselves, and they have passed the winter, indeed, the whole period since they left their chrysalides, in bachelorhood and spinsterhood. In the latter end of April or beginning of May our lanes are quite lively with their gambols, for they love places removed from human dwellings and on the outskirts of woods. The wild cherry tree seems to be the favourite spot for the eggs to be laid upon, as well as the aspen, poplar, elm, and different species of willow.

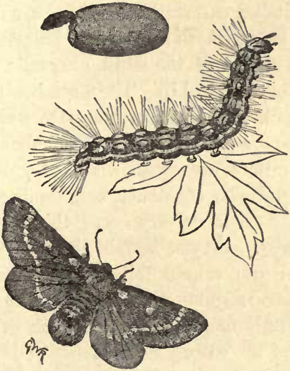
Recently British entomologists were on the look out for specimens of the Camberwell Beauty (*Vanessa antiopa*)—an insect that is very eccentric in its appearance, in this country at least, but whose handsome appearance would be apology enough for admiring it, even if it were much more common. Our true British specimens, although rare, seem to have obtained a varietal distinction. The border is of a pearly or French grey, whereas in the continental specimens it is usually of a cream colour. This is not the only species of British butterfly that plainly proves how, since the geographical separation of England from the continent, decided and perpetual local variations have set in. The Camberwell Beauty selects the white willow as the favourite spot whereon to lay its eggs, and many of the specimens caught during the summer of 1872 were obtained near these willows trees.

We doubt whether even the tropics, with all its marvellous wealth of colours and patterns, can produce butterflies more attractive than our common Peacock and Red Admiral. The former (*Vanessa io*) a popular name, taken from the eye-like spot on the tail feathers of Juno's bird, is quite a sufficient description by which any boy can recognise this butterfly. The interior of both wings is ornamented with similar large eye-like spots, and as the insect loves to settle on the ground, and to open and close its wings as if to show off its beauties to the utmost, you cannot fail to soon identify the species. The late Isaac Taylor, in his 'World of Mind,' alludes to this habit of the peacock butterfly opening its wings, and suggests that it does so because it has a sense of colour and form, and therefore delights in its own adornment. Here again the common stinging-nettle is resorted to—as it is by nearly all the species of *Vanessa*—for egg-laying purposes. The nettle seems to be a great favourite, in spite of its stinging properties, for the larvæ of no fewer than fifty species of insects feed on it! Like some other of our common butterflies we have mentioned, the peacock hybernates during the winter, having quitted the chrysalis state the previous July or August, and continued single till the coming spring. Hence you may see full-grown individuals nearly all the year round. The Red Admiral (*Pyrameis atalanta*) frisks about in its fresh beauty during September and October, settling on sunny banks, gravel heaps, and roads, and opening and shutting its bright marbled white and red wings, like the peacock. This butterfly also lays up during the winter, and is turned out by the warmer days of spring to the great and important task of perpetuating its kind. Not unfrequently, you may take the red admiral by night, when "sugaring" for moths. Allied to it is a less common butterfly, the Painted Lady (*Pyrameis cardui*), with colours less vivid, but richer and softer in combination. The common field thistle is resorted to for egg-laying, and it may be that this obnoxious plant, as well as the nettle, are selected on account of their pricking or stinging properties being a protection to caterpillars, that would undoubtedly suffer if they fed on a less offensive weed.

In those parts of our lanes that are greenest, where the turf presses under one's feet like velvet, we may see another tolerably common butterfly, the Orange Tip (*Anthocaris cardamines*). We have already alluded to its markings in Fig. 110. If you watch its low but irregular flight you will not fail to express some word of admiration. When it is laying its eggs on some yellow cruciferous plant, we see the benefit of the deep reddish-yellow tip at the upper portion of the wings, which has given to this butterfly its popular name. That ornamentation, therefore, is nearly as effective as the mottled green of the sides, when the insect is laying up during cloudy or rainy weather on the flowers of some umbelliferous plant. May and early June are the times when the orange tip is most abundant, and then our green lanes and daisy-decked meadows are quite animated by it. As you passed along the very dustiest parts of the road, you noticed a dull brown butterfly that seems so tame, it allows you almost to take it before making an effort to get away. And when it did rise, it was to drift away a few inches above the level of the road, as if it were some brown leaf that was going before the wind. This was the common Meadow Brown (*Epinephele janira*), whose dusty colour, taken into consideration with its habits, must be a capital protection, and a reason, perhaps, why the species is so common. It is especially abundant in June and July, as well as August. The females select several species of grasses on which to deposit their eggs, and it is on grass of almost any kind that the caterpillars feed. Away on the dry grass of the heath you may find a kindred species, which is not quite so large, although as abundant in such a place as the meadow brown was in the dusty roads. This is the large Heath (*Epinephele tithonus*), a lighter and prettier insect than the foregoing, but affecting similar habits of life.

And now let us turn to the nocturnal representatives of our butterflies: as a rule they are not so gaudily coloured, and when they are, it will be the hind wing that is adorned. Some of our British species of moths, however, equal in brilliancy of colouring any of the butterflies. Such is the common Meadow Tiger (*Chelonia caja*). A careful search on the grassy bank in July will discover this insect, and then you cannot fail to admire its rich, velvety-brown fore wings, with cream-coloured markings; and the hind wings, with bluish-black spots on a brilliant red ground. Still more conspicuous is the caterpillar in June or July, covered with long hairs that give it the appearance of a miniature bear. It coils up and shows death when you touch it. The hind wings of the *Catocala fraxini*—a rare species—and indeed of most species belonging to this genus, are very beautiful, consisting generally of a broad, ivory black border on a Venetian-red ground. In graceful shape, as well as colour, also, although the latter is not so showy, the hawk-moths will compare well. The caterpillar as well as the imago of the Privet hawk-moth (*Sphinx ligustri*) are beautifully ornamented. The former may be commonly found in the shrub whence it derives its name. It is of a delicate green colour, with seven purple oblique stripes down the body, which terminates in a horn, black at the tip. The hind wings of the moth are pinkish, with three black bands on them. You may see by the comparative length of the wings, and their swallow-like shape, that all the hawk-moths are capable of rapid and long-sustained flight. Some of them, as the Convolvulus hawk-moth (*Sphinx convolvuli*), and the Silver-striped hawk-moth, are especially so. Both the latter carry their long proboscis coiled up like that of a butterfly.

Figs. 113, 114, 115.

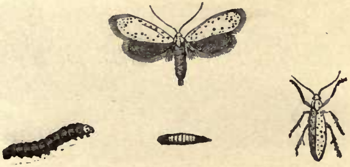


Small Eggar Moth, Caterpillar, and Cocoon.

Let us turn to less beautiful, but not less interesting species of this family. As you walk along the lanes, especially during a very hot summer, you cannot fail to see the hedges often stripped of their leaves for a considerable distance, and just about the centre, whence the destruction seems to have proceeded, you behold a large cobweb-like structure, on the outside of which are creeping several blackish and repulsive-looking caterpillars. You poke at the nest with your stick, and immediately there issue scores of similar caterpillars. These are the brood of the small Eggar-moth (*Eriogaster lanestris*) of which we give a figure of the moth, chrysalis, and caterpillar in Figs. 113 to 115. The moth itself is rather a pretty insect, of a dingy brown, with white spots on the wing, and a good deal of soft fur about the head. The caterpillars are social, living together in the web they unitedly construct, and issuing forth like locusts to devour "every green thing" that comes in their way. If you watch their proceedings a short time you cannot fail to be amused. They seem to have regular times for feeding, and issue forth in single file, crowding on each other's heels, and leaving off eating as suddenly and unitedly as if a bell had summonsed them. On examining the nest or web, you will see that the holes leading into the interior only allow one caterpillar at a time to go in or come out. When all the caterpillars are housed, slumbering away their heavy meal—for they are among the most voracious of feeders—one caterpillar is left in each hole, as if on guard. This social condition is limited to the caterpillar stage, for each afterwards forms a cocoon. Another caterpillar that does a deal of harm to hedges is that known to entomologists as *Hyponomeuta padella*, one of the little *tinea* moths. It swarms on the hawthorn and other trees, and, on account of its immense numbers, which more than make up for its diminutive size, it creates sad havoc. Figs. 116, 117, 118 show this common species in its three stages of caterpillar, pupa, and imago.

In the eastern counties, and indeed generally where pollarded trees grow in any great abundance, you may find a large and rather handsome insect, although not gaudily coloured, known as the Goat-moth (*Cossus ligniperda*). It is more than likely that its caterpillar, with its red, shining appearance, will be the first to attract your attention. Fortunately it is not so common with us as it is on the continent, or we should not have such grand old trees enduring in our midst. For the caterpillar of the goat-moth acts the part, in our temperate latitudes, assigned to the termites, or white ants, in the tropics. It is a terrible borer into wood, and if

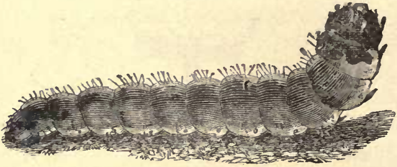
Figs. 116, 117, 118.



Caterpillar, Pupa, and Imago of *Hyponomeuta padella*.

you examine the trunks of trees in your walk, it is more than likely you will see them bored and drilled as if a carpenter had been at work, the only difference being that the hole is rather oval than round. Within the tree in which this hole exists the larva lives, often at the expense of the tree itself. Not unfrequently, when the bark of a tree is removed, you may see the genuine surface of the wood literally honeycombed by these caterpillars. At the base of such trees you will see fine sawdust strewn, as if carpenters of a higher zoological structure had been there. Whilst you are noting these holes, a strong rank smell greets your nostrils, as though you had got a whiff of some passing menagerie. That is a sure sign the caterpillars are still present, for it is this rank smell that has given to the insect the name of the "goat-moth." The goat-moth is one of the largest of our native species. The willow appears to be the favourite tree for the caterpillar to practise upon, and the early summer the time. Those strangely gustative people, the

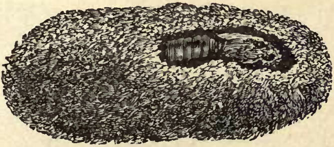
Fig. 119.



Larva of Goat-moth.

Romans, who seem to have tried every living thing to find out whether or not it was good to eat, considered the large, fat, and rank caterpillar of the goat-moth quite a delicacy—having a naturally "high" flavour about it that we cannot at all approach in our "game!" Pliny alludes to it, and mentions how it was the custom to fatten the caterpillar on flour for some time before cooking. In May, the larva forms a large, tough, oval cocoon, composed of fragments of wood and spun silk, about two inches long. By-and-by this cracks, and the moth emerges, generally in the after-part of the day. It crawls out of the case and cocoon, and waits a short time for its wings to expand and dry —a process of only a few minutes. Then is the time for the young collector to secure it, in all its undiminished beauty.

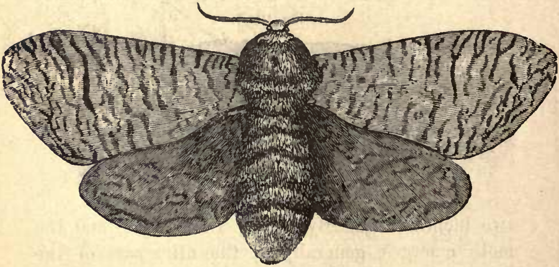
Fig. 120.



Pupa of Goat-moth.

Even more interesting than the goat-moth is the economy of a still commoner species known among entomologists as the Vapourer-moth (*Orgyia antiqua*). The law of *mimicry* to which we have already alluded is carried on so far that the females of some species of moth never assume the winged state, or assume it only partially. Nay, in one case at least, owing to the absence of wings, the peculiar rounded shape and markings of the body and the much longer legs, you would certainly never take the female fully developed insect for a moth, but for a *spider!* This is the female of the Mottled Umber (*Hybernia defoliaria*). On the oak or hazel and many other plants, you may find the caterpillars of the Vapourer moth—one of the few species of moths which fly in the daytime. Their mode of flight is very peculiar. Not only do these insects abound in the country, but you may see them in groups even in the midst of our towns and cities, where gardens or *boulevards* are planted. The female never rises to the winged state; the process of larval development, so common to the lepidoptera,

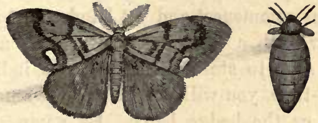
Fig. 121.



Goat-moth (*Cossus ligniperda*)

in her as well as in several allied species, seems to be "arrested" at the pupal stage. Hence it is that, to compensate for her want of wings, whereby she would have a chance of finding a mate, she is able in some peculiar way to draw the males to her, wingless though she be, and that too in crowds! So effective is this power of attracting the opposite sex that, in most cases, the female vapourer moth does not move, through her life, many inches from the place whence she escaped from the chrysalis condition.

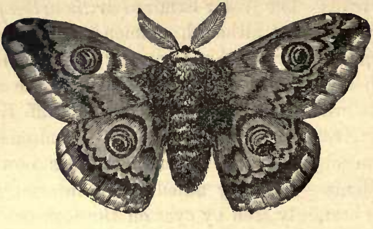
Figs. 122, 123.



Vapourer Moth (*Orgyia antiqua*), Male and Female.

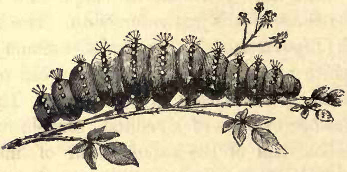
The Lackey moth we have already alluded to, in the beautiful bracelets of eggs laid by the female. The common name is believed to be due to the mode of varnishing or "lacquering" adopted to hold these eggs together. Perhaps your country walk may have so interested you that it is evening before you return, and the dews are settling on the meadows. In the early summer, this is the time and place for you to see the Ghost moth, or Ghost Swift as it is also called (*Hepialus humuli*), so named after the *white* colour of the male. The female is larger, and has the wings of a *yellow* colour adorned with orange markings. Many a time, when a boy, have we turned out, cap in hand, to chase this moth among the long grass and clover, careless of wet feet, or of the anger of the farmer whose meadow grass we were not improving! The moth flies with a buzzing, humble-bee kind of flight, hovering over certain spots for some time, so as to form ready captures. The Brimstone moth (*Rumia cratægata*) comes out in the early part of the evening, and even flies in the day-time. You cannot mistake it, for it is one of our commonest and yet handsomest species, and a blow with a stick at a hawthorn bush will almost be sure to start more than one individual. In the day-time, you will find it resting among the long grass or the hedge bank. Its name conveys to you some idea of its appearance. The wings are of a bright canary yellow, the margins of the fore-wings being of a brick-red colour. The white- and black-thorns are the shrubs on which the caterpillars feed; hence the scientific name. Equally common is the white Ermine moth (*Arctia menthastri*) which, as a boy, we remember finding on the grass of the hedge backings, and used to place in the hollow of our hands whilst we roused it by blowing with our breath, to wake it from its sleep! Here, again, we find the popular name conveying a good idea of the insect, for nothing could be more like conventional ermine than the pure white of the fore-wings, speckled with black spots. In June and the early part of July, this moth is very common in our lanes and byroads. The Water Ermine (*Arctia urticæ*) is not quite so abundant, although common; you may readily distinguish it from the foregoing species, for, although about the same size and shape, the wings, though white, are *unspeckled*. The Buff Ermine again (*Arctia lubricipeda*)—a very handsome and common object in our evening rambles down the green lanes—is nearly allied to the foregoing, and will be certainly seen by eyes on the look-out for it in such places, about midsummer. The popular name pretty well conveys a good idea of its appearance, especially if you remember that the generic term tells you that in shape and size it resembles those moths just referred to. The Yellow-tail moth (*Liparis auriflua*) is also a common insect, whose white wings and yellow tuft spread out like a fan, lead to its ready identification. The Fox moth (*Bombyx rubi*) is of a reddish, foxy-brown, and with a good deal of the same colour of fine furry hair about the body—hence its common name. In June you can hardly fail to meet with this insect, and its caterpillars are very common on the bramble and the heath in August and September. The Emperor moth (*Saturnia carpini*) is rarer, and is a gorgeous insect indeed, the wings—of brown, red, and grey shades—being ornamented with eye-like spots, similar to those of the peacock butterfly. The caterpillar makes its appearance about August, and is of a delicate green colour, ornamented with pink-

Fig. 124



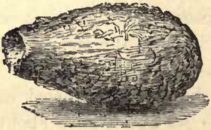
Emperor Moth.

Fig. 125.



Caterpillar of Emperor Moth.

Fig. 126.



Cocoon of Emperor Moth.

coloured tubercles surrounded by a black ring. April and early May are the times when the moth makes its appearance. But to detail every species of moth that may be met with in a summer evening's ramble would require a separate volume, and that a bulky one. Besides, the student may find in Mr. Newman's 'British Moths' both figures and descriptions of all he meets with; whilst Mr. Stainton has treated on those much smaller yet not less beautifully-marked insects commonly known as the *Tineidæ.* All that we have attempted has been to notice such forms as obtruded themselves in our notice during a stroll, rather than to follow a regular insect hunt. Many wonderful and interesting lessons may be learnt from the insects of our green lanes—lessons that, thus acquired in early life, will never be forgotten when older years have brought additional cares!

CHAPTER VI.

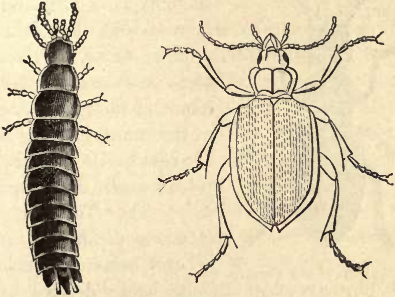
THE BEETLES AND OTHER INSECTS OF THE GREEN LANES.

THE most indifferent observer must have had his attention occasionally called to other objects than those described in previous chapters. Forms of creature-life abound at every step, and obtrude themselves upon his notice, look which way he may. With most of these, perhaps with all, he is quite unacquainted; and our desire, therefore, is now to introduce the most prominent of them to his notice as fully as our limits will allow.

Beetles are proverbially repulsive objects, although we have a few species whose brilliant metallic colouring relieves them from the general dislike. Some of these are not rare, especially the green Tiger beetle (*Cicindela campestris*). You may see it actively engaged on some sandy bank, its golden-green wing-cases and copper-green belly making it look like a living gem. It rises on the wing with considerable ease, and flashes past you in the sunshine before you are aware what it is. Perhaps you endeavour to take a specimen as it creeps over the warm sand, and have found a "tartar." Well does the insect deserve its popular name, for it is one of the pluckiest of its kind. A low magnifying power applied to the golden-green wing-cases, or *elytra*, causes it to appear so magnificent that an expression of admiration escapes one's lips when it is thus seen for the first time. Its perfume, too, is as unlike that of most of our native beetles as its gorgeous colours: it is faint, but not unlike the smell of sweet-briar. In this respect it resembles another of our native species, which you will most probably meet with near or among the willow-trees of any stream side. On account of its perfume, it goes by the common name of Musk beetle (*Cerambyx moschata*). In the breeding season especially, the musky odour omitted by the female is very powerful, so that it will not be difficult to track its whereabouts. This insect, like some others, emits a peculiar sound, not unlike the squeak of a bat, from which circumstance it has acquired the name of "squeaker." The musk beetle is as lovely an object as the preceding species, being of a soft metallic green colour, tinged with blue, gold, and bronze. You may readily distinguish it from the tiger beetle by its larger size, deeper tint, and very long antennæ. The Sun beetles again, are very attractive insects, not much unlike in size and shape the tiger beetles, but without the few spots that occur on the wing-cases of the latter. These you may see running rapidly about on the gravelly path as you walk along. Beetles belong to the order *Coleoptera* (wing-sheathed), signifying that they are adapted for burrowing purposes. Their front wings, instead of being transparent, have some of the same material deposited in them as that which makes the body so crisp and hard. This material is termed *chitine*, and by its deposition in the front wings, they form admirable protective covers to the hind-wings, which remain membranaceous, especially when burrowing in manure and other garbage, as is the habit of the majority of beetles. The larval stages of beetles pass through metamorphoses very similar to those of the butterflies and moths. The grub, however, is perhaps of a lower specialised character, sometimes being quite footless, and resembling a worm. In Fig. 127 is given a sketch of the larva of the *Calosoma*, together with the adult insect. This is a species rare with us, although very common on the continent. It is of a greenish colour, and elegant shape, and noted for the manner in which it preys upon the caterpillars of a certain moth which, from their mode of marching two and two as if in a procession, have obtained the name of "processionary moths." The nervous system of a beetle is most interesting, in the way that the smaller nerves are given off by the knots or "ganglia" to the organs requiring stimulation.

Not long ago, we saw a splendid preparation of this nervous system, which had been carefully dissected out of a common beetle, and afterwards mounted on glass as a microscopical object. In Fig. 128, we give an illustration of the manner in which the nervous system ramifies throughout the body of these insects. The beetle here shown is one of our commonest species, known as the Ground or Garden beetle. Generally speaking, its metallic colouring, although not attractive, is very pretty. All the *Carabi* are intensely carnivorous, and devour the eggs and larva of other species of insects with great gusto, whenever they can get them. The Rose beetle (*Cetonia aurata*) is another very common form, with short antennæ and a broadish body. It is a very handsome species, the upper surface being of a

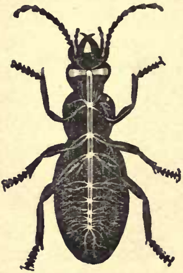
Fig. 127.



Calosoma sycophanta and its Larva.

beautiful shiny green, glossed with gold, and the wing-cases, or *elytra*, being further adorned with a number of various dottings and markings scattered over them. The belly is a bright copper colour. If you examine the full-blown roses of some neighbouring garden, you will be almost certain to come across some of these pretty little beetles, for it is from their habit of affecting those flowers that they take their popular name. Privet-blossoms are another favourite haunt of theirs, in some parts of the country. The larva of the rose beetle are fond of old rotten wood, decaying trees, &c. The Tortoise beetle (*Cassida viridis*) is another of our common species, its name being derived from its rounded, flattened, bug-like shape. It is of a dullish green colour, and its thorax is so large that the head is almost hidden—a circumstance which considerably adds to its roundish appearance. The larva of this species is a very singular object, flat and covered with spines, and having a peculiar forked apparatus proceeding from the tail and passing over the back. On this fork, a kind of umbrella is supported, formed of the remains of the leaves on which the larva has been feeding.

Fig. 128.



Distribution of the Cerebro-spinal System in a Beetle—*Carabus nemoralis.*

All our common British beetles have not the same claim to attention, as regards colour and perfume, as many of the species we have just noticed. Indeed, some of them appear to obtain one chief source of their defence from the noisome odours they can throw forth at will. Others again are very fierce, and of these none more so than the well-known Cocktail beetle, which derives its name from its habit of curling the end of its long body over its back. The wing-cases are very short in the group to which this beetle belongs. At the end of the body are two glands, whence the stench proceeds that is so very offensive. The commonest species, perhaps, is that known as the "Devil's Coach-horse" (*Ocypus oleus*), a formidable looking object, a great carnivore, and possessing considerable powers of endurance. We once cut off the head of one of these beetles, for the purpose of preparing the eyes for the microscope. It was placed in a pill-box, and more than two hours afterwards the separated head retained strength and vitality sufficient to bite through a piece of paper! It well deserves its diabolical name, for we know no other insect which comprehends such a number of repelling traits. And yet it has considerable courage, for if you point your stick at it, it will seize it, cocking its tail the while, and emitting its noisome stench. It is a very swift walker, perhaps the quickest of all our native species; and you may see it rattling across the path and sticking up its tail as if defying all sorts of passers-by, human or otherwise. The power of emitting noisome stenches which characterises so many beetles, seems to reach its maximum in the Bombardier beetle (*Brachinus explodens*). It is a rather gracefully-shaped, sober-coloured and smallish insect, and derives its popular name from being able to explode a quantity of the volatile noisome odour, so that it looks like a jet of vapour or smoke. This is used solely for defensive purposes, and is emitted when chased by some larger carnivorous neighbour. How offensive it is may be judged of by the fact that, though the large beetles can stand a good deal in the way of stench, having been pretty well brought up to it, they always recoil at the discharge from the tail of the bombardier, and not unfrequently retreat even faster than they commenced the attack! Indeed, even among the numerous species of beetles with which we are haunted in this country, it is wonderful to see the variety of means put into use by them for self-defence. Sometimes it is difficult to tell the benefit accruing from these "dodges," but that they are useful in the economy of the insect there can be little doubt. A common object in one's country walks is the Oil beetle (*Meloë cicatricosus*). It is of a dark indigo blue colour, slow in its motion, and wingless. Here, therefore, we can see the use of the offensive oil which it distils from every joint when frightened. The larva manages to attach itself to bees when the latter are seeking pollen or honey, and is carried by them to their nest, where it lives on "bee-food."

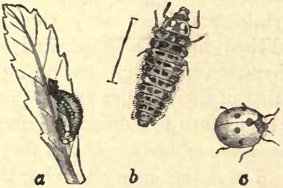
The Sexton or Burying beetles cannot fail to be obtruded on your notice in country lanes, for it is there they abound. Their common name is derived from their habit of burying the carcases of dead reptiles, birds, &c., which they do very neatly, having laid their eggs in them previously, and thus prepared for the wants of an offspring they will never see. Their generic name is *Necrophorus*, and we have many native species common in this country. Like those already named, they have the power of emitting a repelling stench which, in their case, is exuded from the mouth instead of the tail. Any quantity of these beetles may be obtained near where the carcases of moles are suspended, or where gamekeepers have nailed up, as trophies, the supposed enemies of their charge.

Before we proceed to notice other common insects of our lanes, it will be well to glance at a beetle known as the "Skip-jack," from its being able to jerk itself on its legs after being turned over on its back, which is often the case, as it is liable to a capsize on account of its short legs. It springs to its proper position by arching its body, and driving the base of its elytra against the ground, much after the fashion of the old wooden frog-shaped toys, which are made to jump by means of the detachment of a piece of wood placed underneath, from a waxed surface. Compared with their size, these insects will jump to a surprising height, although they have to repeat the process sometimes, before they can manage to get on their legs. Several species have this peculiar habit. Some of them are more interesting to the general reader on account of their larvæ being the notorious "wire-worms," which commit such dreadful ravages among crops. Well do they deserve this name, not only on account of their attenuated shapes, but their toughness as well, which is so great that a garden roller passing over them cannot hurt them, but only squeeze them further into the soil! In the destruction of this terrible pest, the crows are the greatest friends and assistants the farmers have, as is also the much despised mole, which, although it may create a good deal of "hummocky" ground, at any rate, destroys these pests as a compensation. The harm done by the wire-worms is increased by the fact that it is said to remain five years in the ground, before it assumes the pupal stage.

The Stag beetle (*Lucanus cervus*), from its great size, and the development of the jaws until they resemble the antlers of a deer, cannot fail to be easily recognised. You may possibly obtain your first acquaintance with this insect by its flying in your face, in which case the enormous mandibles will surely leave their mark. This is one of the largest, if not the largest, of our English beetles. It is only the male, however, that possesses these formidable-looking jaws, those of the female not being one-tenth the size. Judging from these weapons, and the class to which it belongs, one would take the stag beetle to be dreadfully carnivorous. This is not the case. On the contrary, it feeds chiefly on the juices of plants, which it sweeps up by a peculiar organ that may be seen in the centre of the jaws. The larva of the Stag beetle may be found, like a small, animated tallow candle, in old wooden floors. It has even then a tremendous jaw, indeed, most of the larvæ of beetles have powerful jaws, a feature which is shared to a great extent, by the larvæ of butterflies and moths. The latter drop this apparatus on entering the pupa state, and when they assume the full imago condition, have an apparatus of quite a different character, although answering piece for piece with that of their earlier career.

And now let us turn to a different group of beetles —the *Coccinellidæ*, or Lady-birds, as they are better known by. You cannot help observing these pretty little insects, with their shiny, russet-red wing-cases and flat bellies. The various species have a different number of black spots on the back by which they may be readily known, the commonest perhaps being the Seven-spotted lady-bird (Fig. 129). Not unfrequently, these insects collect in immense swarms. They are exceedingly useful to the gardener and the hop grower, in destroying the still greater quantities of "plant lice" (*aphides*) which collect so thickly on fruit- and rose-trees, and on the foot-stalks of hop-leaves. They deposit their eggs among the "plant-lice," so that the larvæ as soon as born, are in the midst of their most congenial food. The grub has a very flattened appearance, with three large leading segments. When full grown it attaches itself to a leaf by the extremity of its body, and enters the pupal state, in which it is protected by its previously cast-off skin. The full-grown lady-birds frequently hybernate during the winter, so that they may make their appearance on any fine, warm day in winter or early spring.

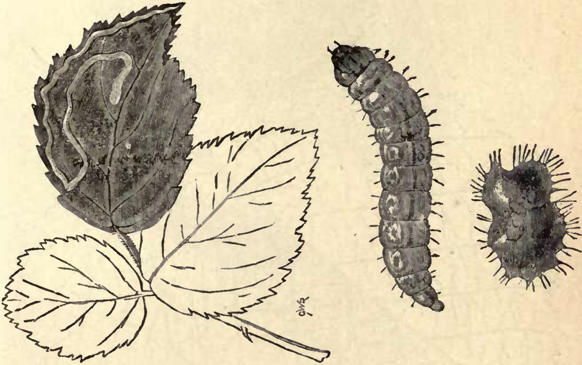
Fig. 129



The Ladybird (*Coccinella 7-punctata*). *a*, Larva; *b*, Pupa; *c*, Perfect insect.

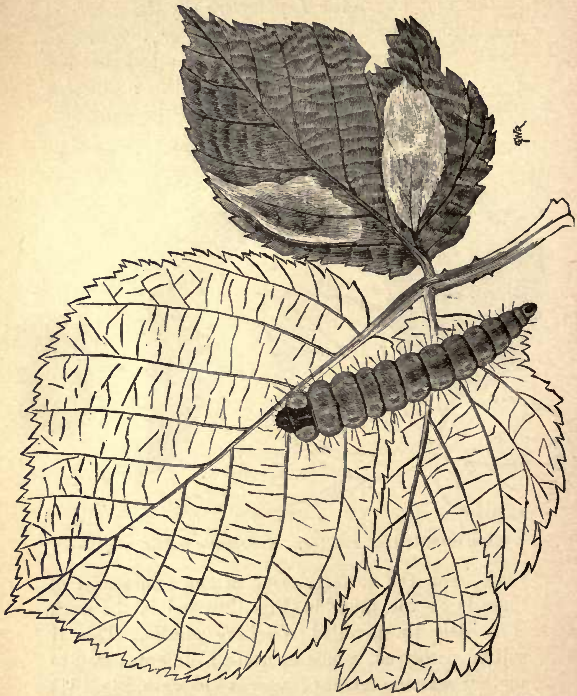
Whilst half-carelessly, half seriously, amusing yourself during a walk by turning over all kinds of objects, more for amusement than anything else, you must have noticed leaves, especially of the bramble or blackberry, which were streaked over with sinuous markings. These are due to the work of minute larvæ of various insects, eating away the green matter between the upper and under sides of the leaf. No fewer than four orders of insects have members which indulge in this mode of getting a living. The two orders most largely represented in this respect are the *Lepidoptera* (by the grubs of the little *Tineina*) and the *Diptera*, or two-winged flies. Not unfrequently you may see a leaf that has been thus mined into by two or three different species of larvæ, each of which has left its individual mark upon the surface. One of the commonest of these is on the bramble (Fig. 130) and is the work of a little tinea, called *Nepticula aurella*. This, it will be perceived, mines in quite a different way to another common insect (*Tischeria marginea*, Fig. 131) which eats away extensive patches. The larva forming this mine is of a green colour, and rather

Fig. 130.



Mined Bramble Leaf, and Larva of *Nepticula aurella*, magnified.

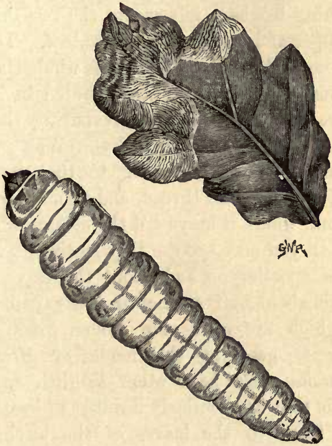
Fig. 131.



Mined Bramble Leaf, and Larva of *Tischeria marginea*, enlarged.

rigid, with a black head. It changes within the place it has excavated, to the pupa state, and in about three weeks afterwards, makes its appearance in the world as a minute moth, whose utmost expanse of wings is not more than the third of an inch! Some of the larvæ of beetles also are leaf-miners, especially that group which, on account of their prolonged snout, are commonly called "weevils." One cannot be surprised at the number of outward

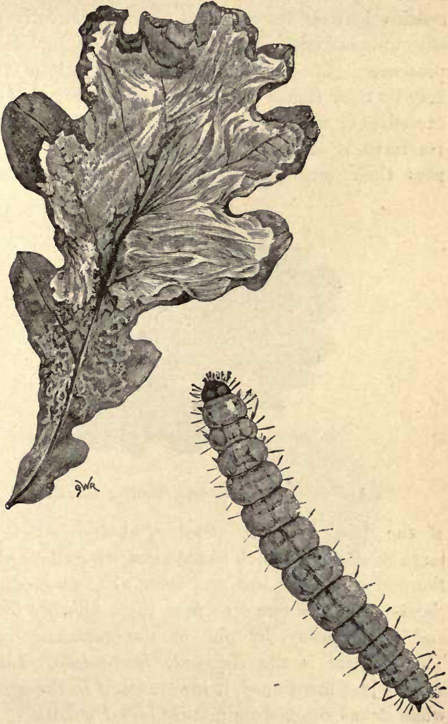
Fig. 132.



Mined Oak Leaf, and Larva of *Micropteryx subpurpurella*, enlarged.

markings thus left on leaves when we know that in this country we have several hundred species of the larva of tiny moths alone that are engaged in this operation! Look at the leaves of any young oak-tree in June, and you will find that some of them have been mined nearly one half their area, so that nothing has been left except the two thin skins of the upper and lower sides of the leaf. The larva that has done this has no legs. Its whole specialisation seems to have been concentrated in its jaws, which are constantly at work devouring the green parts of the leaf—the chlorophyl. When full fed this species of larva descends to the ground by means of a spider-like thread, and forms a cocoon in the ground, where it stays till the coming May. In that month you may see the tiny moths, of which it forms one, sporting on and about the leaves of the oak. It is about half an inch in the expanse of its wings, which are of a pale golden green colour. This species goes by the name of *Micropteryx subpurpurella.* We have other English species of this genus that are similarly devoted to leaf-mining, some of them in the leaves of the birch. July, however, is the month when oak leaves are most discoloured and marked by the insect leaf-miners. One species of insect whose larva is then at work (*Coriscium brogniardellum,* Fig. 133) is an elegant little moth, about a third of an inch across its wings. The fore-wings are of a glossy brown, ornamented with four oblique spots running from the edges.

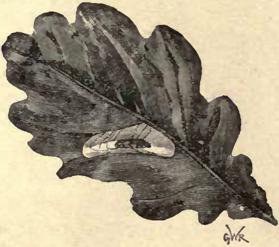
Fig. 133.



Mined Oak Leaf, and Larva of *Coriscium brogniardellum*, enlarged.

From July to September, these ravages go on, each species leaving its mark so characteristically that the entomologist can immediately recognise its presence. One of the little moths whose larva may be thus traced is the *Lithocolletis* (Fig. 134), an exceedingly small, but very delicately marked insect. Its larva is of a whitish colour, and many of them pass their pupa state within the mined-out skins of the dried leaf. In October, another species of larva is at work, which commences its gallery along the mid-rib of the leaf, and then, after proceeding a short distance in one direction, turns sharply round, and works away by one of the radiating veins. This species is the *Nepticula bimaculella.* Like a species just mentioned, it lowers itself to the ground when it has reached its mature larval condition, and forms a cocoon in the soil, where it remains, in the pupal state, until the following June. During that

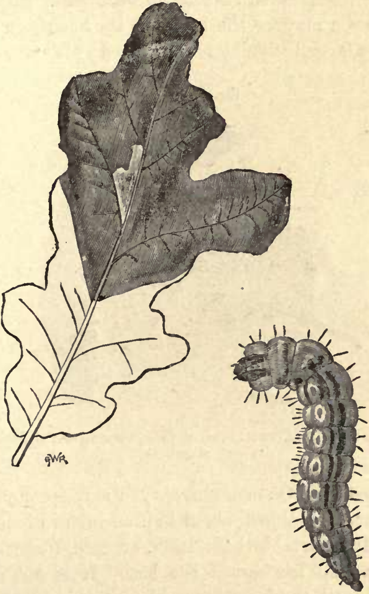
Fig. 134.



Oak Leaf mined by *Lithocolletis*, showing Larva inside.

month it may be found squatting on the trunks of oak-trees—a tiny moth, not the quarter of an inch

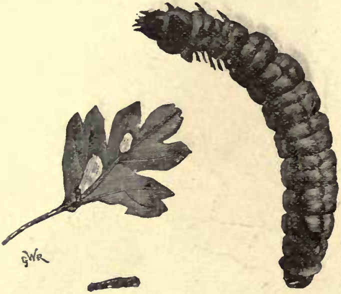
Fig. 135.



Mined Oak Leaf, and Larva of *Nepticula bimaculella*, enlarged.

across expanse of wings, the fore wings of which are blackish, with two triangular whitish spots nearly in the middle. Lastly, let us draw attention to the common markings on the leaves of the hawthorn, which are similarly caused by the larvæ of another species of tinea, called *Coleophora nigricella.* In May and June you may see the leaves of the hawthorn disfigured by large brown blotches, caused by the voracity

Fig. 136.

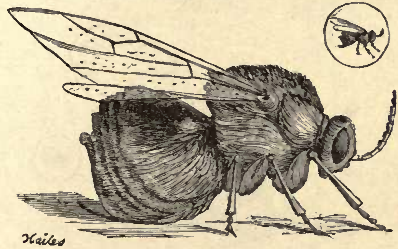


Mined Hawthorn Leaf, and Larva of *Coleophora nigricella*, natural size and magnified.

of this species. On some leaves you may see a small brown, roundish object, about half an inch in length. This is the portable habitation, or case, formed by the larva that has mined the leaf. It is not constructed until the larvæ is nearly full grown, and it is then used for purposes of retreat when alarmed.

Whilst speaking of the hieroglyphic markings on leaves, one is naturally led to inquire concerning another class of objects, which occur as parasites or as malformations. The galls clustering so thickly on pollarded oaks, and the "spangles" or "buttons" which may often be seen almost covering the backs of leaves, are both the work of certain insects which rupture the epidermis, and cause the cellular vegetable matter to assume these monstrous shapes. The same cause is assignable to the "bedeguar," the rough red, furry knots so often to be seen on the wild rose. The common gall of the oak is produced by the female of a little fly known to entomologists by the name of *Cynips Kollari.* A great many curious discoveries have recently been made concerning the little-studied gall insects. The females are parthenogenetic—*i.e.* they can breed for several generations without the aid of the males. They are also *dimorphic*—*i.e.* the broods from the

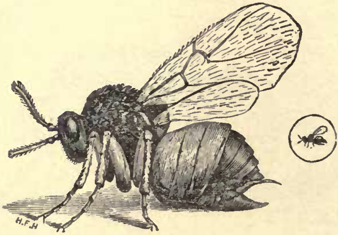
Fig. 137.



Gall Insect (*Cynips Kollari*), × 10.

same parent are quite dissimilar in appearance. Indeed, it was not until the last few years that they were regarded as different species. The two kinds of disc-shaped galls common on the under surface of oak-leaves are frequently a puzzle to people ignorant of natural history. In Fig. 139 the upper portion of the leaf represents those commonly known as "oak spangles," whilst the lower portion is seen bearing those which go by the name of "button galls." The former are due to an insect called by entomologists *Cynips longipennis*, of which we give a magnified figure. The "button galls" are caused by another insect known as *Neurobius Reaumuri*. Besides these two, there are at least half a score other species of nearly allied insects whose attacks produce similar malformations of the cuticles of leaves of various kinds of oaks. The sections of these "spangles" and "buttons'

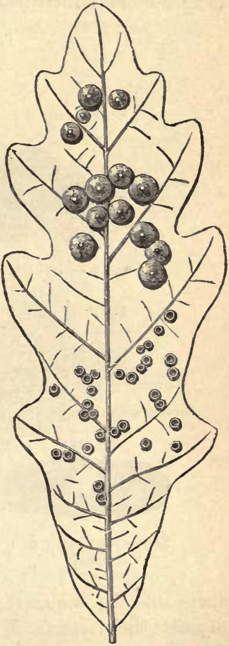
Fig. 138.



Gall Insect (*Cynips sp*).

are interesting microscopical objects, as are also the hairs of the latter.

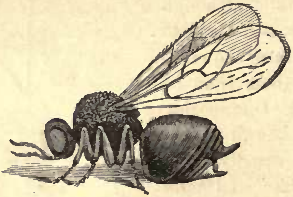
Fig. 139.



Oak Leaf Galls. *a*, Upper portion, with Oak Spangles; *b*, lower portion, with Button Galls.

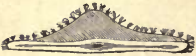
The "Saw-flies" are objects less known to the general public, although the farmer is obliged to own a far nearer acquaintance with them than he cares about. One species, commonly known as the "Turnip saw-fly," or "Black-jack" (*Athalia spinarium*) is exceedingly destructive to the turnip crops. It is the caterpillar that goes by the name of "Black-jack" from its appearance. In the Eastern counties, this creature often lays waste hundreds of acres of turnips in one season. Nothing, except a hard winter, seems able to arrest its ravages. Some years have been marked as the "canker" year through the extraordinary appearance of these costly pests. The insect into which the caterpillar passes belongs to the same order as our wasps and bees—that known as the *Hymenoptera*. It and its congeners take their popular name from the peculiar

Fig. 140.



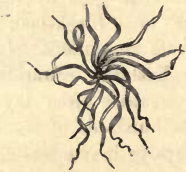
Insect of Button Gall (*Cynips longipennis*).

Fig. 141.



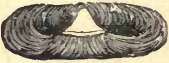
Section of Oak spangle, enlarged.

Fig. 142.



Tufts of hair from the same, more highly magnified.

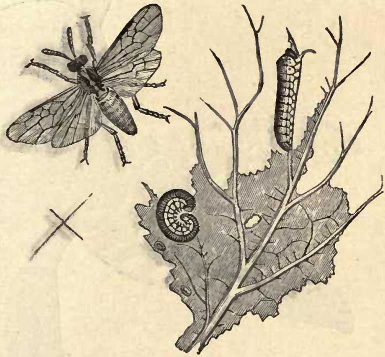
Fig. 143.



Section of Button Gall, enlarged

shape of the apparatus with which the females deposit their eggs. When properly prepared, it forms a beautiful object for the microscope. It consists of two saws, the teeth of which are again serrated. These saws work alternately, and are strengthened by a back similar to that of the carpenter's well-known "tenon" saw — the saws working in a groove at the back. The illustration (Fig. 145), shows the appearance of these ingenious instruments when seen under a microscope. There are several species of saw-flies, the largest of which is that known as the Great Saw Fly (*Urocerus gigas*), which is a very fine insect. It may be seen on some tree trunk, with its body hunched up, trying for a place where it can deposit its eggs. The body is then so bent that the point of the sheath and the ovipositor can make the first impression at the

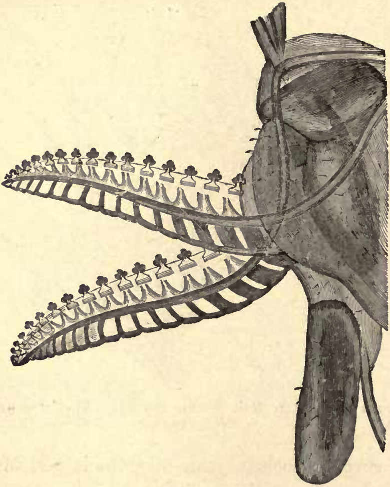
Fig. 144.



Larva and mature Male Turnip Saw Fly. The latter enlarged to 2 diameters.

desired spot, which has been previously selected by the antennæ. When the operation of boring has commenced, the "saw-blades" are worked to and fro and from side to side, just as a carpenter would

Fig. 145.

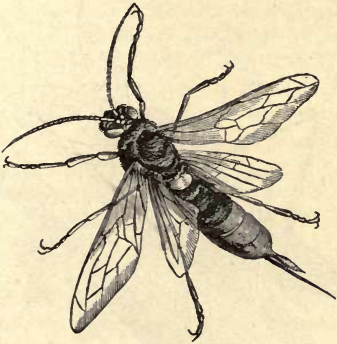


Saws of *Allantus aterrimus*, × 40.

carefully use a slender awl. Meantime, for half an hour, the insect will remain perfectly motionless, all its force being utilised in the important duty of boring a hole for the deposition of its eggs.

Should you ramble down one of our green lanes before breakfast, it is more than likely you may come across an object worthy of your regard, in the person of the Great Green Grasshopper (*Gryllus viridissimus*). Here, the popular name is in error, for the insect is more nearly allied to the crickets than to the grasshoppers. Anyhow, it is an interesting insect, although its bright fresh green colour, when it is settled on a long blade of grass, renders it difficult of detection. This, too, has a formidable, sword-blade-like ovipositor, which is often a source of alarm to people who know nothing of its habits. You may hear the calls of this insect

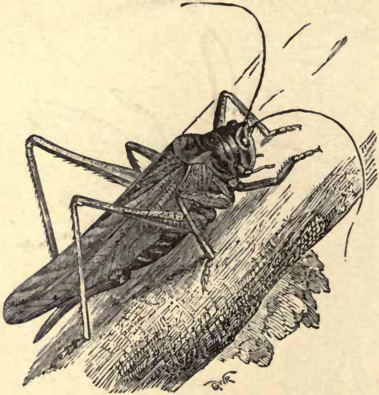
Fig. 146.



Great Saw-Fly.

all the summer night through, but its agility and colour render it difficult to be caught at any other time than the morning, when it appears to be resting from its labours. The great green grasshopper is capable of being to a great extent tamed, but the legs have a curious way of rotting at the joints, and of falling off, unless care be taken with it. It is a sad enemy to the plant-lice, which it will devour by hundreds. It is also very pugnacious and cannibal, and if you place half a dozen together under the same glass it will not be long before they make "Kilkenny cats" of each other! The eggs still further carry out the "mimicry" which is so

Fig. 147.



Gryllus viridissima.

useful to the mother, for they are of a brownish green, and look to all the world like certain grass seeds.

For the habits of hosts of other objects, the various species of wasps, bees, gnats, dragon-flies, &c., we refer our readers to the Rev. J. G. Wood's 'Insects at Home,' and Staveley's 'British Insects'—a very good all-round book. We only pretend to select just such objects as we think offer themselves most prominently, and which no intelligent pedestrian can do otherwise than notice. There is no lack of works in each department, ready to the hands of the young entomologist. Among these, Mr. E. C. Rye's illustrated book on 'British Beetles' stands foremost. This we can say, in commencing the study of entomology, a youth will lay up many hours of pure unalloyed happiness, and have his thoughts drawn out into fuller communion with the life that fills land and air and sea with its presence, and which is thus the best assurance of the Love that evolved and the Care that supports its manifold forms!

CHAPTER VII.

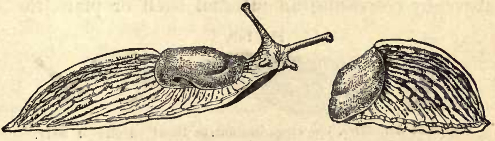
THE SNAILS AND SLUGS OF OUR GREEN LANES.

WE have already alluded to the numerous fresh-water snails to be found in every standing pool or tarn, and now proceed to describe objects allied to them which are no less common. Nay, many of them are, in the opinion of horticulturists, only too abundant, and without doubt, these gentlemen would express no sigh of regret at their extinction. Here, however, we have not to do with the utility of natural objects. Our task is simply to draw attention to them, and if some of them are injurious to man, possibly we may extract some compensation by turning snails and slugs into objects of scientific interest.

Well do these creatures deserve their scientific name. Many people who call them "nasty soft things" little imagine that in the latter adjective they are applying to them the same epithet as is conveyed under the Greek word *mollusca,* which naturalists employ to include them and their kind. Our marine shells, especially the larger and brighter coloured species from tropical countries, have long been objects of interest; whilst the thinner but similarly formed shells of our land snails have come in for all the contempt and dislike. But we have many species that construct really pretty shells, and we know of no collection of natural objects which looks better in the cabinet than one of snail shells. Any beginner wishing to have information how to commence collecting these common objects should procure the number of 'Science Gossip' for 1872, which contains an article on 'Collecting and Preserving Land and Fresh-water Shells,' by Mr. R. Tate. The work by the same well-known naturalist, with coloured illustrations, on 'British Mollusca,' will readily enable the student to acquire a good knowledge of our native species.

Let us take the more objectionable kinds of land *mollusca* first—the "slugs." You meet with them, black and white, in all your country strolls, especially in the early morning, or after a shower of summer rain. They need little or no description, as every one is familiar with their elongated and naked black and yellow bodies, with their "horns" or tentacles in front, curiously peering into and feeling everything the animal comes across. They belong to the family *Limacidæ*, and are air-breathing, although, perhaps, you would not think so at first. We have met with people who imagine that slugs are only snails that have left their shells, and that they have the power of returning to them whenever they please. So far from this being the case, slugs make no shells at all, whilst the true snail cannot leave its shell, being attached to it by certain muscles. The Large Spotted slug (*Limax maximus*) is exceedingly common, and this may serve as an example of the general structure of the rest. Over what would be its shoulders if it had feet, is the oval-shaped mantle. Beneath this, you may find a thin shelly plate, so that the chief difference between snails and slugs is that the mantle of the former deposits shelly matter on the *outside*, and the latter *inside*. In both cases, the object is to protect the visceral organs. The shelly plates of the slugs were formerly called "snail stones," and were believed to possess a medicinal virtue when taken for the disease called "gravel." Like the fresh-water snails already referred to, the mouth of the slug is armed with rows of curved teeth, placed on a moveable ribbon. The mucus which slugs secrete so abundantly, and which is one reason for their being so generally disliked, is formed by glands which are situated in the skin. Our native slugs are divided into four genera, according to the relative position of the mantle, the shell, and the breathing orifice. The shell often exists in a very rudimentary state, as in the Black slug (*Arion ater*), where it is represented merely by granules of shelly matter diffused through the mantle. The latter species is perhaps the most abundant of any, and the breathing orifice is situated at the hind part of the shield-like mantle over the shoulders. It is a very omnivorous feeder, is fond of garden produce, but does not object to devouring earth-worms, or even to making a meal of one of its own species. Its colour is a brownish-black when adult, but the young are of a whitish or yellowish colour. Its eggs, which are usually deposited in May, among the roots of plants, are globular and partly transparent. Singularly enough, on the principle of the well-known lines that "Greater fleas have little fleas upon their backs to bite 'em," the black slug is infested with a peculiar mite, which may frequently be seen moving over the animal's body, the slimy mucus apparently having no influence in retarding their speed. These mites, which form good microscopic objects, take up their abode in the interior of the slug, getting inside through the breathing aperture. The slug, however, does not seem at all incommoded by its parasites, but lets them wander to and fro of their own sweet will. The Garden slug (*Arion hortensis*) is nearly as

Fig. 148.

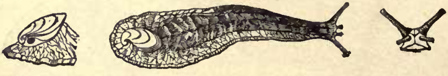


Limax Sowerbii.

well known as the species just mentioned, but it is much smaller and slenderer, and is marked with longitudinal grey stripes, the foot (as the base of the body on which snails and slugs crawl, is called) being bordered with orange. The jaw is very interesting (Fig. 151). The eggs of this species of slug are phosphorescent for a fortnight after they have been laid, and the student may see them in the evening on the moist banks of the lanes, giving out a pale light.

The *Limaces*, or true slugs, chiefly differ from the above by possessing an internal shell or plate, the exterior of the mantle-shield being marked with concentric lines. The jaw is evidently framed for a good purpose, and one cannot be surprised, on seeing it, at the capacity for feeding possessed by slugs. The largest of the limaces (*Limax maximus*) is often five or six inches in length. Everybody knows it, for it is very fond of frequenting our cellars and damp corners, whence it issues during the night on foraging expeditions, leaving its trail, however, behind it, in a silvery, iridescent slime, which often leads to its detection and destruction. It hybernates in the mossy crevices of trees, or in decaying wood, and, in the spring, issues forth and deposits its

Fig. 149.

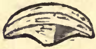


Testacella haliotidea, showing diminutive Shell on end of body.

eggs under stones. Like the species already mentioned, it is infested with mites. The Yellow slug (*L. flavus*) often grows to the length of four or five inches, but it may be identified from the foregoing species by the end of its tail, which is keeled, as well as by its yellowish body, covered with blackish-brown spots. Usually its slime is of a yellowish colour, but when irritated, the animal has the power of secreting a bluish-white mucus. Unlike some slugs, this species usually associates in numbers, especially in damp cellars, night being the time when they sally forth on predatory expeditions. You may find it in plenty in damp woods, or under stones; but it may there be distinguished from the Field slug (*L. agrestis*) by the much smaller size of the latter, which is also of a yellowish-grey colour, mottled—the colour, however, varying considerably in individuals. The length of this species rarely exceed an inch and a half. The farmer and gardener are well acquainted with it, as one of their worst enemies; but it is possible to decoy it away from more valuable vegetation by greased cabbage leaves, of which it is specially fond. These leaves may be laid where ducks can devour the slugs, as that dainty bird regards the slug much as we do the "Whitstable Native." One great cause of the destructive powers of this species is its immense fertility, for an individual has been found to lay as many as three hundred and eighty eggs.

The Tree slug (*L. arboreus*) takes its name from its living on trees, particularly on the beech, from which it can let itself down like certain caterpillars, by means of its tenacious slime. This feat, however, is one that most slugs can perform, although they do not practise it to such a degree as the Tree slug. The latter can also climb up its suspended thread. A search under the fallen trees of a damp wood will discover this species, but it is not near so common as those just described. When adult, it is three inches long. Its tentacles are much shorter than those of *L. maximus*, and its colour is greyish, spotted with yellowish-white, with a central dusky stripe, and a dark band running down each side. In the neighbourhood of Norwich, and most cities and towns in the southerly parts of England, another species (*L. Sowerbii*, Fig. 148) is common. It may readily be known by its back being ridged or "keeled" along its entire length. When at its greatest extension it is about three inches in length, the colour being yellowish-brown, and that of the ridge amber. Hence it is one of our prettiest species, and its shape being gracefuller than any other slug, renders it easily recognisable. It lays its eggs in the soil towards the end of the year. Like other species of slugs, it is infested with mites. The Jet Black slug (*L. gagates*) is another local species with a ridged back. It is of a lead grey black, and sometimes even of a dark red colour. When it is at rest, its back is arched in

Fig. 150.

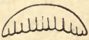


Jaw of Black Slug.

a graceful form, and it then looks rounder than any other species. It is generally found in the neighbourhood of the sea, not far from the coast.

The *Testacella haliotidea* (Fig. 149) is a creature which connects the naked slugs with the land snails possessing shells, in a very remarkable manner. Its Latin name is derived from a little shell that is situated at the extreme or tail-end of the body, which shell is a diminutive resemblance of the "Venus' ears," whose iridiscence recommends them as such general ornaments. The body of the slug is of a dirty yellow colour, about three inches long, when stretched out in the act of crawling. We may almost regard this species as a modified snail, with aborted shell, or as a slug with an embryonic one. It is the terror of the common earthworm, which it will follow up into its burrow—a habit for which its attenuated body admirably fits it. The worms, when caught, are generally swallowed whole. The teeth of this species have already been referred to (page 34).

Fig. 151

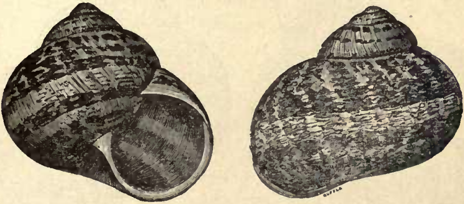


Jaw of Garden Slug.

Our land snails are better known by their shells than anything else, as it is not long since their classification was based on nothing else. Even now, it is often surprising how little collectors know of them beyond the form, &c. of the shells. As boys, we all remember the "luck" which was supposed to be attached to the successful plucker of a snail by the "horns." Whoever invented this joke—and it was very likely the ancient naturalist who discovered the art of catching a bird by putting salt on its tail—knew very well that, if you could get a boy to devote much time to the attempt, it would keep him out of mischief if it did nothing else. The ease and rapidity with which such sluggish creatures as snails can withdraw their tentacles on the approach of danger, is very remarkable. This movement is effected simply by introversion, much as an old woman draws her stocking feet into the leg, after mending them. Like the slugs and fresh-water snails, the land snails have lingual ribbons, armed with teeth, besides their tolerably powerful horny jaws. Their breathing orifice may be seen on the right side, beneath the margin of the shell, when the creature is in motion. The reproductive orifice is situated near the base of the *right* upper tentacle. During the breeding season, certain species have a peculiar habit of shooting "love darts," or "stylets," at each other.

As might have been expected from the nature of their shelly covering, land snails are very largely influenced in their distribution by the geological character of rocks. Wherever limestone or chalk is the underlying stratum, there they are sure to abound, both in individuals and species. Perhaps the commonest, and certainly the *largest*, of the more abundant kind is *Helix aspersa* (Fig. 152). This species is eaten in Southern France, Italy, Greece, and Algeria. We have tried a dish, which tasted like stewed kid gloves. "Quack" doctors recommend it, boiled in milk, as a cure for consumption! In the south of France on Ash Wednesday, both this species and the common Garden snail (*Helix nemoralis*) are sold and eaten. In the winter time you may see groups of five or six of the former shells clustered together, the mouths closed with a tolerably tough and waterproof diaphragm, to protect the molluscs hybernating within. The Roman snail (*Helix pomatia*) is the largest of our indigenous species, but it is only to be met with in the south of England, under hedges, in woods, and on chalky soils. It seems to have been introduced there about the middle of the sixteenth century, and to have spread since then over most of the southern counties. It was evidently introduced for medicinal purposes, the larger species of British snails formerly figuring importantly in the pharmacopæia—a use which has been left to the "quacks," as a kind of "survival" of a pseudo-

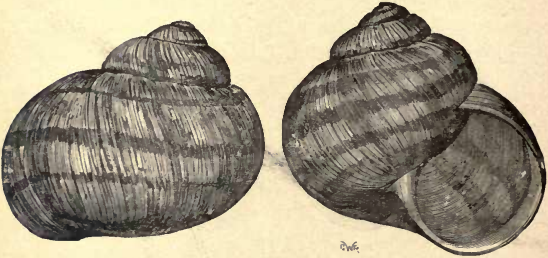
Fig. 152.



Spotted Snail (*H. aspersa*).

scientific custom. This species was considered a delicacy by the ancient Romans, who seem to have ransacked river and land and sea for something "fresh" in the eating line. Indeed, the use of snails, not so much as food, although we have seen they are often employed in Catholic countries during Lent for this purpose, but for medicine, is more extensive than is commonly supposed. Large quantities are exported alive in barrels to America for this purpose, and even our London markets create a demand for them, for the cure of chest complaints!

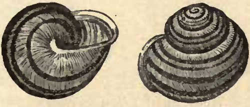
Fig. 153.



Apple Snail (*H. pomatia*).

The Spotted snail (*Helix aspersa*) is sadly destructive, and anything but a favourite with farmers and gardeners. It evidently dislikes clayey soils, however; although this is no particular gain, for another common species, *Helix hortensis*, the Garden snail" (Fig. 154) seems to prefer them, and therefore takes its place. Notwithstanding the destructive habits of *H. aspersa,* if it can get primroses, or nettles, it will not trouble the farmer for any other food—the deduction from which fact is that it would pay to allow a few of these common plants to remain, in order to draw off and pacify the snails. The shell of *Helix hortensis* is more globular than another abundant species, the Wood snail (*Helix nemoralis,* Fig. 155) which it resembles in many respects. It is also about one-third smaller in size. The eggs of the Garden snail look not much unlike small peas—and a bad kind they would be for any gardener to sow! Like most common and abundant species, it is noted for the varieties into which its members can be grouped. Of these there are three very distinct forms, called by Macgillivray the common banded, the unicolour (not banded) and the sand-inhabiting kind (Arenicola). The garden snail is further noticeable for the smell of onions it can emit—a character shared by several other rarer species of snails. The normal condition of the shell of the garden snail is five thin brown bands running

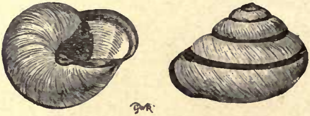
Fig. 154.



Garden Snail (*H. hortensis*).

up the whorls, the ground being a pretty yellow. You cannot fail to notice this species, and its most marked varieties, when taking a country stroll. The single and broader brown band running up the middle of the body-whorl of the wood snail (Fig. 155) and the black rim round the mouth, will readily enable any one to identify it. Like the species last mentioned, however, it comprises a good many varieties, all of which are exceedingly pretty. On it you may find the species of mite to which we have already alluded as infesting certain slugs. This species seems to appear in thousands all on a sudden, whenever a warm shower has fallen; but you will hardly see a specimen during a continued drought, as it seems to have the power of *æstivation*, like the tropical landshells. The Orchard snail (*H. arbustorum*, Fig. 156) resembles the wood snail in its general appearance, but its distribution is far more local. The markings, also, are not so definite, but frequently look as if they were mottled. On limestone soils the student will undoubtedly find the Wrinkled snail (*Helix caperata*, Fig. 157). The

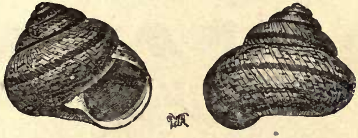
Fig. 155.



Wood Snail (*H. nemoralis*).

common name is derived from the numerous, concentric and rib-like striations on the whorls. Its colour is a dullish yellow-white, relieved by narrow brown bands. A much commoner species is the Bristly snail (*Helix hispida*, Fig. 158) which may be found among the moss and herbage in damp woods or shady places. It is only about a quarter of an inch in breadth, and we have known young naturalists to fall into the error of supposing that this, and other similar small species, were the *young* of the larger

Fig. 156.

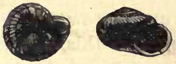


Orchard Snail (*H. arbustorum*).

kinds. The Prickly snail (*H. aculeata*, Fig. 159) is similarly covered with hairs, but it may readily be distinguished by its more elongated form. It is smaller as well, and as it frequents dead leaves which it much resembles in colour, it is rather difficult to be distinguished, except by a practised eye. The Plated or Scaly snail (*H. lamellata*, Fig. 161) is a northern species, only about the tenth of an inch in height. The Little White snail (*H. pulchella*, Fig. 160) is milk-white in colour, having a diameter of the tenth of an inch. Its striated horny jaw

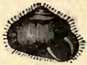
(Fig. 163) is a good microscopic object. This shell is common among the short herbage of the Downs, and it has been suggested that the fine flavour of Down mutton may be due to the profusion of such small shells consumed by the sheep when feeding! The Carthusian shell (*H. Cartusiana*, Fig. 162) takes its name from having been first discovered near a Carthusian monastery. It is common on the Kentish and Sussex Downs, and is evidently fond of the neighbourhood of the sea. In many respects this species is allied to the Kentish snail (*H. Cantiana*, Fig. 164), which is a very pretty

Fig. 157.



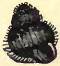
Wrinkled Snail (*H. caperata*).

Fig. 158.



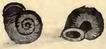
Bristly Snail (*H. hispida*) enlarged.

Fig. 159.



Prickly Snail (*H. aculeata*), enlarged.

Fig. 160.

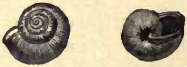


Little White Snail (*H. pulchella*), enlarged.

Fig. 161.

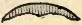
Scaly Snail (*H. lamellata*).

Fig. 162.



Carthusian Snail (*H. carthusiana*).

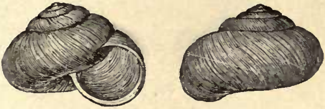
Fig. 163.



Jaw of Little White Snail (magnified).

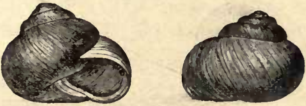
species, about three-quarters of an inch in diameter, and of a yellowish-white colour. It is abundant on nettles and in moist places in the south-eastern counties, especially in Kent and Sussex. The Zoned snail (*H. virgata*, Fig. 165) is very singular in its departure from the usual habits of ordinary snails. It may be found on dry heaths and the Downs, especially near the sea, where it will be found in clusters on the stems of various plants. This species also disappears during hot and dry weather, to re-appear in such numbers after a shower that some people believe it has been raining snails. It will feed on insects, especially on the lady-birds, but is itself cropped by sheep along with the short grass where it abounds. The Heath snail (*H. ericetorum*, Fig. 166) is of a circular, flattened form,

Fig. 164.



Kentish Snail (*H. Cantiana.*)

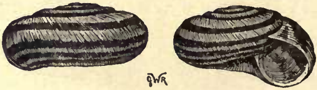
Fig. 165.



Zoned Snail (*H. virgata*).

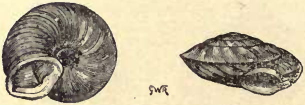
and has a large umbilicus, or hollow in the centre underneath. The mouth is nearly circular. The animal is very sensitive and sluggish, and it appears to be especially harmed by excessive showers of rain. The Lapidary snail (*H. lapicida*, Fig. 167), or "Stonecutter," obtained its name because Linnæus thought it had the power of excavating into limestone. The shell is lens-shaped, and the edge of the diameter is sharp and keeled. The colour is a yellowish-red. It is very abundant on the chalk and limestone, and may also be found in woodland districts. The shell grows to the diameter of one inch. The Rounded snail (*H. rotundata*, Fig. 168) is also one of our commonest land snails, and may be found under stones in damp woods, among fallen leaves, on rocks, and in many other places; but most abun-

Fig. 166.



Heath Snail (*H. ericetorum*).

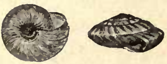
Fig. 167.



Lapidary Snail (*H. lapicida*).

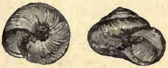
dantly in the neighbourhood of decaying wood. The Ruddy or Rufous snail (*H. rufescens*, Fig. 169), notwithstanding its name, assumes several tints and shades, and may even be found white. It is abundant on hedge-banks, especially in limestone districts. The young shells are covered with hairs, and then very much resemble *Helix hispida*, from which, however, they may be known by the keel on the margin of the outer whorl. The Pigmy snail (*H. pygmæa*, Fig. 170) is a pretty little object, not bigger than a pin's head, and therefore difficult to find, although it has a wide distribution. It must be sought for under stones, and at the roots of grass; and especially on dead leaves in moist woods.

Fig. 168.



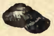
Rounded Snail (*H. rotundata*).

Fig. 169.



Ruddy Snail (*H. rufescens*).

Fig. 170.



Pigmy Snail (*H. pygmæa*), enlarged.

Space forbids us to do other than call attention to various small species of land snails outside the genus *Helix*. Among these are the *Bulimus*, *Clausilia*, *Pupa*, &c., and a quiet, careful search among moss or on limestone soils will discover some of them. The clausilia will be found on calcareous soils, and is well worth examination, on account of its peculiar structure. This consists of an elastic appendage which can be used to close the aperture. If you break off the outer part of the last whorl, you will see a spoon-shaped, shelly plate, attached to the column of the spire by the elastic filament or spring. When the animal creeps out of its shell, this is thrust aside, and when it withdraws, it springs the door to: so we see the principle of having a simple mechanism to close the door when we have passed out of or into a room, was in practice long before man adopted it! The pupas may be abundantly found in damp moss everywhere, their brown, horny-looking shells being of an elegant shape, but looking as if the stuff had run short before the spire had been completed, so that it had suddenly come to a conclusion. Notwithstanding the apparent insignificance of land snails, they have a wonderful antiquity. Species of pupa have been found fossilised inside the trunks of ancient Carboniferous club-mosses. They are also abundant, together with fossil bulimi, in the early Tertiary strata of the Isle of Wight and elsewhere. Scarcely less ancient is the family of *Helix*, for they form beds in the Upper Eocene deposits. As far back as the period of the Norwich and Red Crags, the *same* species lived that are still existing in these latitudes. Thus, *Helix hispida* is a not uncommon fossil in the former deposit, and a comparison with modern forms shows that it has not altered in the meantime. An interesting circumstance occurs with regard to an abundant species of fossil helix (*H. labyrinthica*) met with in the Eocene strata of the Isle of Wight. It is extinct in this country now, but it is still living in the United States: a singular piece of testimony, this, to the geological changes which have rendered it extinct in its parent country, but have driven it westerly before those events ensued which now separate the Old World from the New!

CHAPTER VIII.

THE FLOWERING PLANTS OF THE GREEN LANES.

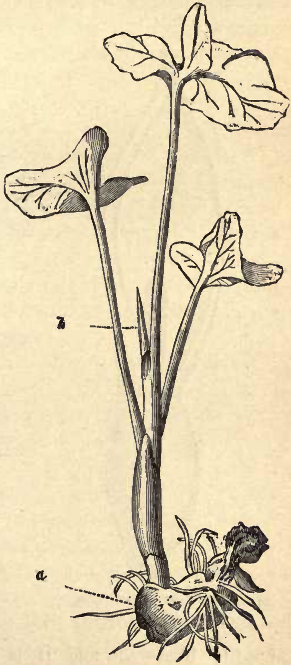
NONE will deny that the flowering plants of our lanes and meadows form the central point in any country stroll taken for the purpose of studying natural history. To leave them out would be a greater omission than that of the character of Hamlet from Shakespeare's celebrated play. Even if we were inclined to neglect plants, we cannot do so and study other branches of natural science. The entomologist must know the leading species, seeing that on them many of the larvæ of the insect he seeks find their proper food. Our wild flowers are distributed everywhere, and are adapted to well nigh every condition of physical existence. They are the delight of childhood, the objects of investigation to mature science, and those of contemplation to the philosopher and poet. Take them out of existence, and we should lose the finest passages and references in the best writers of all ages and all countries.

But the difficulty is to know which to select in the short space we can devote to their consideration. The pretty Daisy "vermeil-tipped and white," abounds everywhere, and with its English look cheers the heart of many a far-off emigrant with its recollection. The grassy margins of the lanes are relieved by its pure white and yellow disks, and, over the hedge, the neighbouring meadows are a perfect sheet of white and yellow, owing to the abundance of this plant and the buttercups. The first-comer of the genus *Ranunculus* is the little Pile-wort (*R. ficaria*), whose star-shaped, shiny yellow blossoms, and glossy dark green leaves, tell us of the approaching summer. It is on these leaves that the microscopic botanist finds one of the most beautiful of diminutive fungi, in the dusty yellow "cluster-cups" which parasitically affect the plant. Succeeding the pile-wort, and taking its place in the meadows and in the green lanes, is the Bulbous Crowfoot (*Ranunculus bulbosus*). Notwithstanding the resemblance of one species of buttercup to another, you will have no difficulty in identifying this species, for the sepals of the calyx are always turned right back; and if this is not a sufficient guide, dig up a plant, and you will find a fleshy bulb-like swelling at the base of the stem which gives to the flower its specific name. By-and-by, as the summer advances, the study of the *Ranunculaceæ* will afford the young student some busy work. He will find species growing on the margins of tarns or pools with lance-shaped leaves and yellow flowers

(*R. flammula*), and others growing in the water, with leaves like those of the chamomile below and resembling those of the ivy above, the flower being a pure delicate white. This is the Aquatic Crowfoot (*R. aquatilis*). Already, in the early summer, he may find the Goldilocks (*R. auricomus*) in the shady places of the woods and hedges. It is a pretty plant, with small yellow flowers, and may be identified at once by the striking difference between the leaves at its base and those higher up the stem, which are very much divided or cleft in comparison. Later in the summer, the bulbous crowfoot will have decayed, but you will hardly have missed it, for its place has been gradually supplied by the Upright Crowfoot (*R. acris*) and the Creeping Crowfoot (*R. repens*), both of which, in their names, carry about them the means whereby the young botanist may distinguish them.

As March approaches its end, and April sets in, our hedge-banks begin to look quite cheerful and attractive. Foremost among the early comers, and almost claiming attention by its large, glossy green leaves, is the plant commonly known as "Lords and Ladies" (*Arum maculatum*, Fig. 171); other names for this plant are "Cuckoo Pint," "Wake Robin," &c., It is singular how the cuckoo has given its name to several early summer flowers that usually flower about the time of its appearance, such as the Cuckoo Flower (*Cardamine pratensis*), &c., and even to the insect enveloped in froth called "cuckoo-spit." The

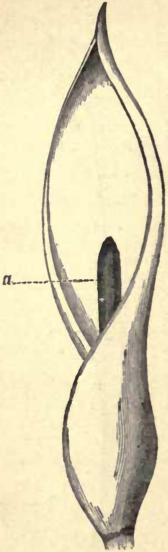
Fig. 171.



Cuckoo Pint (*Arum maculatum*) ½ nat. size.

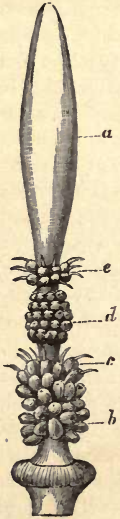
Arum is in many respects a very peculiar plant. The *corm* (*a*), or root as we should call it, is really an underground stem, which contains a large quantity of starch that has been *misused* in commerce for the purpose of adulterating arrowroot. In the early history of the plant there appears a convolute leaf (*b*), which eventually opens after having sufficiently protected the spadix and its remarkable cluster of flowers. For some hours after the opening of the spathe, the heat evolved may be felt by the hand, or tested with an ordinary thermometer. The leaves are very acrid, and are sometimes mistaken by children for those of sorrel. If a portion is placed in the mouth, and chewed a little, the tongue becomes speedily blistered, and it is a long time before the painful sensation is removed. The spadix (*a*) (Fig. 172) is a spike with a succulent axis. It is a

Fig. 172.



Spathe of *Arum maculatum*, after Lindley, nat. size.

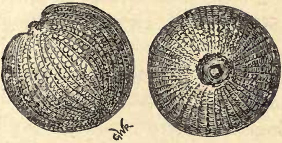
Fig. 173.



Spadix of *Arum maculatum*, × 3.

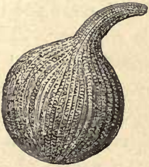
kind of flower stalk bearing two sorts of flowers of the simplest form, both destitute of corolla and calyx. At the base of this central stalk is a cluster of fertile pistils (*b*, Fig. 173) surmounted by a frill of one or two rows of rudimentary organs of the same kind (*c*)

Fig. 174.



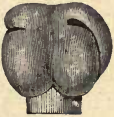
Fertile Pistils, × 25.

Fig. 175.



Aborted Pistil.

Fig. 176.



Perfect Stamen.

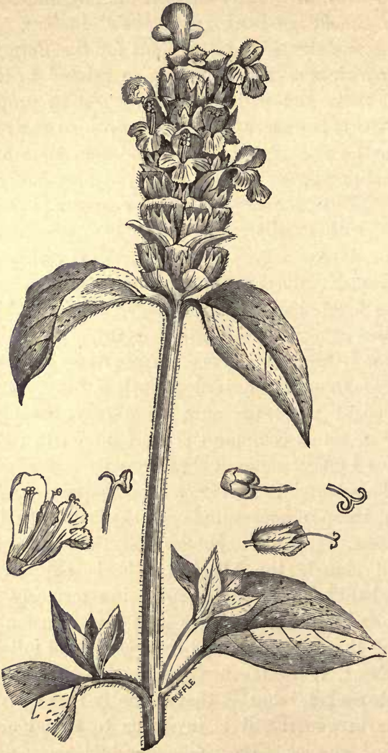
Above the latter is a group of perfect sessile or stalkless stamens (*d*), and still higher another ring of aborted stamens. These parts form very interesting microscopic objects, viewed with a low power. Thus, the perfect female organs are represented in Fig. 174, and the aborted or rudimentary ones in Fig. 175. Up to a certain stage in the life-history of the plant both these forms are alike. Presently the growth of the aborted organs is arrested, whilst that of the perfect form progresses. This is really the main difference between them. Fig. 176 represents one of the perfect stamens.

What is that plant growing just at the base of the hawthorn bushes, and creeping down the hedge-banks in festoons, its elegant green leaves darkened with a dash of red in them which sets off wonderfully the azure blue of the flowers? It is the Ground Ivy (*Glechoma hederacea*) which, in the north of England, where "yarb doctors" abound, is credited with a fair share of medicinal properties. Close by, but growing in clusters more erect, are the paler leaves of the Red Nettle (*Lamium purpureum*), the upper part of which has even more red in them, especially when the plant is growing. The rose-coloured flowers form a pleasant contrast to and combination with the blue of the ground ivy. Clusters of Stitchwort (*Stellaria holostea*), whose white ten-petalled flowers are very beautiful objects, dignified by children with the names of "birds'-eyes," "milk-cans," &c., cannot fail to strike the eye of the rambler. The seeds of this plant, when examined with a low magnifying power, are very beautiful objects. But even more delicately beautiful than any of our early summer plants, in our opinion, is the little Germander Speedwell (*Veronica chamædrys*), whose sky-blue petals, four-cleft, will come off together, bringing the two stamens with them.

The leaves are nettle-shaped, and by-and-by will cover the hedge banks with their clusters. Many people mistake this pretty plant for the Forget-me-not, which is a species in nowise related to it. In old herbals you will find many curative properties ascribed to the speedwell, amongst others as a remedy for gout and cancer. About the same time of year when this species is in flower you may haply meet with another, the Thyme-leaved Veronica (*V. serpyllifolia*), with smaller and lighter blue blossoms, and having narrow leaves not a great deal unlike those of the plant whose name it has borrowed.

Our hedge banks and lane sides are the habitat of another genuinely English plant, the Self-heal (*Prunella vulgaris*). Its scientific name is a corruption of *Brunella*, derived doubtless from its being considered a certain cure for quinsy, the German name of which complaint is "bräune." In Cheshire it goes by the name of "carpenter's grass," whilst in Gloucestershire it is known as "carpenter's herb." Both these names allude to the belief that if a carpenter happened to cut himself, the applied leaves would stanch the blood and heal the cut. The same belief led to this plant being formerly called "hooke-heal," and "sickle-wort," in allusion to its curing the wounds caused by sickles and bill-hooks. In Essex, it is favoured with the appellation of "pick-pocket," but as that name is there given to weeds in general, it is invidious to signal out the present species. Its commoner and more general

Fig. 177.



Self-heal (*Prunella vulgaris*).

name of "self-heal," expresses all that is implied in "carpenter's herb" and "sickle-wort. A herb for which it is frequently mistaken is the Bugle (*Ajuga reptans*), often to be met with in the same situation. The latter plant, however, flowers earlier in the year, and, as its specific name implies, is not erect like the self-heal, but of a creeping character.

The month of June is the time for the more shady parts of the lanes to be literally aglow with the showy flowers of the Red Campion (*Lychnis diurna*). There is no mistaking its oblong, hairy, palish-green leaves, or the rosy petals of the flower, supported by their dark-coloured calyx. From June to October, and even into the winter months, you are sure to find it in flower somewhere. Associated with it is the White Campion (*Lychnis vespertina*) that loves to climb among the bushes and brambles, especially on the borders of corn-fields. In the summer evenings, its delicate perfume scents the air, for that is the time of day when its flowers are expanded the most, a fact which has procured for it its other name of the "Night-flowering Campion." A few specimens of the Ragged Robin (*Lychnis Flos-cuculi*) grow near the Red Campion, but in the moister meadows or marshes a few yards off it occurs in such abundance as to give a tinge to the vegetation. Its colour is a delicate rose, but you will observe that its petals are so deeply cleft that the slightest puff of air sets them a fluttering, a circumstance which has earned for the flower its name of "ragged."

In our rapid glance at the more prominent of the early summer flowers, let us not forget to notice the more unobtrusive species. They will well repay the observation bestowed upon them. Among these is the little Moschatel (*Adoxa moschatellina*), whose four pale green flowers are arranged in a square cluster at the summit of the stalk, which is surmounted by a fifth. You will be certain to discover this plant in the moist and shady parts of the lanes, right at the base of the hawthorn hedges. Below it, and where the numerous plants of the Dog's Mercury (*Mercurialis perennis*)—a peculiar plant, with large, rough leaves, and a greenish panicle of flowers hanging laxly down—allow it space, you see in dry places the Little Forget-me-not (*Myosotis collina*). Its entire size could be covered by a halfpenny, but you will observe that its clusters of diminutive flowers are of the most delicate sapphire blue. Not far off where the dog's mercury is growing, and covering the bank to the base of the bushes, is the Jack-by-the-Hedge,—Sauce Alone, and Treacle-mustard, as it is known by in different places (*Sisymbrium alliaria*). If you are in doubt about it, you have only to bruise the leaves, and the unmistakable smell of garlic they give out will soon tell you whether you have hit on the right species or not. This plant is one of our earliest comers, brightening the hedge-banks with its cheerful green leaves and white cruciferous flowers, long before floral nature has aroused herself from her winter's slumbers. In former times, the leaves of the "sauce alone" were boiled as table vegetables, or used for stuffing roast pork. The white-flowered Dead-nettle (*Lamium album*) is another early plant, whose whorls of labiate flowers and square stems render it easily recognisable. If not in the green lanes, at any rate in the plantations often bordering them, or in the moist meadows beyond, grows an early summer plant, one of our most beautiful native flowers, the Early Orchis (*Orchis mascula*). It grows to about a foot in height, and nothing can exceed the fresh beauty of its spike of pinkish-purple blossoms. The tubers of this species, like the base of the cuckoo-pint, contain such a degree of starchy or farinaceous matter that it was formerly much sought after, boiled in water, and sold at the corners of the streets in London and elsewhere under the name of "saloop." These tubers have been stated to contain more nutritious matter, according to their bulk, than any other vegetable production; and the statement has gone so far as to assert that one ounce a day was sufficient to sustain a man. Our readers need not try the experiment unless they choose. The same moist meadows where this plant grows—and we have seen fields quite purpled with its blooms—will be sure to yield still greater numbers of the Cuckoo flower, or Lady's smock, as it is also termed—a cruciferous plant with palish lilac flowers, and pungent leaves that remind you of its affinity to the cresses. In the marshier spots you will not have to look for Shakespeare's Mary-buds—Marsh Marigolds we now call them (*Caltha palustris*). They will obtrude themselves on your attention if they are within a quarter of a mile, with their great gorgeously-yellow blossoms and shining green leaves. Surely a prettier plant than this is not included in our English flora! By-and-by you will notice how curiously the capsules shed their seeds, just as if they knew what they were about.

Let us return to our shady green lanes. In the northern and midland counties particularly, these are the places to find that stately flower—the most imperial of our indigenous kind — the Foxglove (*Purpura digitalis*). Who does not know its purple flowers? or what boy has not closed one end, and after filling the glove with his breath, suddenly clapt it on his hand, in order to hear the sharp sound it made when bursting? Its common name is a good illustration of how such terms have been corrupted. Originally it was "folks' gleow"—that is, *fairies' music*. The fairies have given their names to more than one of our common plants, just as, in old Catholic times, the Virgin did. The latter may be recognised in "*mary*-buds," "*lady's* smock," "*lady's* mantle," "*lady's* bedstraw," &c. A powerful medicine (*digitalis*) is made from the foxglove. The hedges in June and July are quite gay with such plants as the White and Yellow Bedstraw ("*bede*-straw," as it was formerly called), which grow up almost to the tops of the hawthorn, where the latter is low. The Yellow Bedstraw (*Galium verum*) has another name ("cheese rennet"), so given on account of its possessing the power of curdling milk. Its spikes of small golden yellow flowers renders it easily identifiable, and the smell of new-mown hay which they give forth is anything but disagreeable. The White Bedstraw (*Galium mollugo*) has its spikes also crowded with blossoms. Another species of this genus, called Goose-grass, or Cleavers (*G. aparine*), is a capital climber, and well deserves its name, for if you cast a fragment of the plant on a person it will "cleave" or adhere to the dress as if it were covered with gum. Its flowers are small, and grow at the base of the rosette-like whorls of leaves,which run up the square stem. Here and there, at the foot of the hedge-banks, are clusters of another species, the Cross-wort (*Galium cruciatum*), an erect plant about a foot high, with whorls of palish-green, downy leaves, and thick clusters of small yellow flowers at their bases. It gives out a faint and rather sickly perfume of new hay. Sometimes, partly climbing at the base of the hedges, is a very pretty plant, with small pinkish, snap-dragon shaped flowers, called Fumitory (*Fumaria officinalis*), which cannot fail to be recognised in the early summer, when the attention is not too much distracted by the superabundance of species. Some people derive its name from *fume de terre* (earth-smoke), from the supposed thin, vapour-like appearance of its delicate green leaves. It is difficult to see how such a name could be given, although the term "earth-smoke" is said to be applied to it in the north of England. Formerly it was boiled, and used as a cosmetic. In June and July, after the first species of Stitchwort has departed, another and even more delicately beautiful one takes its place (*Stellaria graminea*), with smaller, star-like flowers supported on stalks so slender that you can hardly see them. The beautiful Granulated Saxifrage (*Saxifraga granulata*) makes its appearance a little earlier; and in the eastern counties this exceedingly pretty plant grows so abundantly that many of the meadows are white with its blossoms. In the northern counties it is much less common, being deemed almost a rarity in some places by local botanists. The leaves are at the base of the flower-stalk, are roundish, with indented edges, and form a very pretty rosette. The Bladder Campion (*Silene inflata*) is another early summer plant, whose calyx is so puffed out beneath the cleft white petals, that it resembles a miniature bladder. It grows in tufts or patches by the sides of the roads and lanes. The striped pinkish bells of the Small Bindweed (*Convolvulus arvensis*) are now adorning the hedge-backings, their leaves creeping down the banks in graceful festoons. An elegant flower, and a pretty one, with a faint perfume worthy of its connections, is this species!

As the summer advances, the attention of the young botanist is more in demand. The Valerian, both Great and Marsh (*V. officinalis* and *V. dioica*), have both gone off. The former lined the ditch sides, where its roots were perhaps sought for to attract cats! The latter species was scattered over the marsh, where the difference in the appearance of the male and female flowers (which bloom on separate plants), may have somewhat puzzled the young beginner. It is now covered with seed-vessels, whose light flocky appendages and the withered stem supporting them, give to the plant quite a different appearance. The Black Knapweed (*Centaurea nigra*) is growing in abundance in the meadows, and on the slopes of the hedge-banks in the quiet lanes, and the meadow brown butterfly is flitting about, and selecting them in preference to any other flower. You cannot mistake this plant, with its thistle-like head and purple florets, and calyx covered with black-edged scales (whence its name). The drier parts of the hedge banks are covered with the delicate little Blue-bell (*Campanula rotundifolia.*) You look in vain, however, for the round leaves which give to it its botanical specific name—they have all disappeared, only coming when the plant was springing above ground. We hardly know which of its two popular names conveys the richest associations—"harebell" or "bluebell"—we like them both, and both are immortalised in poetry. The Scotch claim this as their favourite plant, and we admire their taste—as we have admired the flower when we saw it growing in such abundance on the sides of the Scotch mountains. Fairy stories often connect this pretty, delicate little plant with the antics of the "folk," who are said to have rung such soft music out of it in the moonlight. That, however, must have been long ago! It would be charming indeed to believe in such associations now.

What of the geraniums? From early to late summer they adorn our most dusty road sides, as well as the banks of our sequestered green lanes, and we cannot afford to glance at commonest British wild flowers without noticing them. The Herb Robert (*Geranium robertianum*) was one of the first to appear, and its beautiful ruddy stalks, delicately-cut leaves, and light mauve-coloured flowers made it a prominent object. Next came the Shining Crane's-bill (*G. lucidum*), aptly so called, for no one can mistake its glossy green leaves for those of any other species. And now the fields as well as the hedge-banks and the margins of the waysides are covered with the soft, elegant leaves, and small pinkish flower of the Dove's Foot Crane's-bill (*G. molle*). These plants well deserve their name, for the seed-vessel bears no slight resemblance to the bill of the bird which has lent them its cognomen. Similarly with an allied plant, also common by our road sides, the Stork's-bill (*Erodium cicutarium*), whose flowers are of the same colour as those of the geraniums already mentioned, but whose leaves are even more elegantly cleft and complicately indented. It flowers more or less all the summer through, and if you obtain a plant bearing a seed vessel, you cannot fail to notice what a comical resemblance it possesses to the head and beak of the stork.

In no group of plants, perhaps, does the young botanist find so much difficulty as with those termed "umbelliferous." They are in flower the summer through, and their number is legion. The above name is derived from the manner in which each flower-stalks springs, from different levels to the same surface, like the whalebone ribs of an umbrella supporting the silk. As a rule, you find these flower-stalks, with their branches, as well as the petals of each flower, multiples of each other. Indeed, it is most singular how the law of numbers is seen in the vegetable world. It is nearly always constant in the stamens, petals, and sepals of the majority of plants. Unfortunately the umbelliferous (umbrella-like) plants bear flowers, generally whiteish, or some shade of yellow, very much like each other. The student must carefully study their leaves, which are exceedingly various, as well as the seed-vessels. These facts, and the time of flowering, smell, habitat, &c., will generally lead him right. Almost the first to appear of this great group is the Earth-nut (*Bunium flexuosum*)—the identical plant which Shakespeare's Caliban offered to dig for the sake of its "nuts." The latter are a granulous, tuber-like portion of the roots, and are far from unpleasant, when freshly dug. The flower umbels are small and thin, and the fine needle-shaped leaves are a good guide to its identification. The Hemlock (*Conium maculatum*) is a sign of the advancing summer. Its soft, dark, elegantly-cut leaves (of which there is an abundance) and spotted stem are good indices to its identity. It grows in the hedges, often as close to the hawthorn as it possibly can. The rather fetid smell it gives out when bruised is also characteristic of the plant, and another means of discovering it. The plant is held to be poisonous, and readers will remember the "hemlock juice" which Socrates was forced to take to produce death. The Fool's Parsley (*Æthusa cynapium*) is another common wayside plant, whose flower-umbels are recognised by the *spurs* which may be seen beneath. It is a pretty plant, with leaves so delicately and gracefully formed that ignorant persons often take them, when the plant is young, for ferns. The Wild Carrot (*Daucus carota*) is also distinguished by its finely-cut leaves, but in this case the umbel of flowers is large and round, and the blossoms so thickly grouped that the surface is depressed in the centre. The outer flowers are white, and the central ones of a pinkish colour. It is an early summer plant, and the above description, and the peculiar carrot-like smell it gives out when the leaves are bruised, readily lead to its identification. The Rough Chervil (*Chœrophyllum temulum*) is another umbellifer common along our waysides.

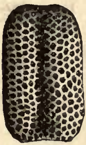
The St. John's Wort (*Hypericum perforatum*) is a pretty plant, with delicate, heart-shaped green leaves, that seem, when held between the eye and the light, as if they were thickly punctured all over. The yellow flowers, tinged with red, and having the tips of the petals dotted with black, and the thick brush-like clusters of stamens inside them, lead to its easy recognition. Indeed most people know this plant, for it is exceedingly common, especially in our shady lanes and on calcareous soils. Few of our native plants have so many associations connected with them as the St John's Wort. It is one of the oldest and most credited of "vulneraries," and you will find few herbs whose virtues are so persistently believed in by herbalists as this, except it be perhaps the Yarrow, or "thousand-leaf" (*Achillea millefolium*) whose fine leaves cover the hedge-bank in many places, from the centre of which there springs an umbel-like cluster of greyish-white flowers. The yarrow gives out a peculiar and not unpleasant odour, when crushed, somewhat resembling that of southernwood. But to return to the St. John's wort—there are many English species, the commonest of which is that we have just named. It was one of the flowers gathered by our ancestors for the purpose of throwing on the bonfires which were kindled on St John's eve. On the continent it is still considered to act as a charm against evil spirits, &c., and at one time it was worn in Scotland as a protection against witchcraft.

Another plant, also peculiarly fond of calcareous soils, but which may often be seen blooming on old walls, is the Viper's Bugloss (*Echium vulgare*), a decidedly pretty and even showy species. Its spike of blue and pink flowers, and its stem dotted and prickled all over, are ready means of recognising it. Its vulgar name was derived from the supposed resemblance of its seeds to the head of a viper. As the summer advances, the drier hedge-banks and uncultivated fields are all aglow with the bright yellow flowers of the Rag-wort (*Senecio jacobœa*), a composite plant, quite as pretty as the Michaelmas Daisies we have imported into our gardens, and, in our opinion, both in the shape of its leaves and in the colour of the flowers, far exceeding the latter plant. The advanced summer also brings out the Hawkweeds (*Hieracium*) whose many species puzzle the young botanist almost as much as the umbelliferous plants. The name of the genus is derived from the belief that the hawk fed on these plants, and also fed its young upon them, in order to obtain that clearness of vision which distinguishes them from other birds. The earliest of the hawkweeds is the Mouse-ear (*Hieracium pilosella*), which grows with a single stem, and a blossom almost canary coloured. Its pale green, very downy leaves grow on the hedge-banks in pretty rosettes, and in feel and appearance they are not unlike the ear of the little animal whose name they bear. By-and-by you will have other species of hawkweeds out that you can hardly distinguish from dandelions, both in cut of leaf and shape and colour of flower. The Succory hawkweeds are very pretty plants, which love to grow in the shadier parts of the lanes. The Chicory (*Cichorium intybus*) is also a composite plant, with a flower exactly resembling those of the larger hawkweeds, but of a beautiful *light-blue* colour. It loves a limy soil, and is particularly abundant in the eastern counties, growing side by side with the Dyer's Rockweed (*Reseda luteola*), which you may easily recognise as a large kind of mignonette; and in company with the bright and attractive Ox-eye Daisy (*Chrysanthemum leucanthemum*). It is the long carrot-like root of the chicory that is dried and roasted and used with coffee. In Germany and Belgium, and even in some parts of this country, it is now cultivated for this purpose. The Willow-herb (*Epilobium*) and the purple Loosestrife (*Lythrum salicaria*) are also summer plants, which you will certainly find growing on the margins of the nearest tarn. The former will be recognised by their willow-like leaves and rosy flowers, whose seed vessels shoot out into long, thin pods. Nothing can exceed the brilliancy of the tall, light purple spikes of flowers borne by the Loosestrife. The plant contains a large degree of tannic acid, so that it is used as an astringent. It is not, however, the "long purples" mentioned in Shakespere, as some have thought. That plant is probably the Spotted Orchis (*Orchis maculata*, or *O. morio*).

The Yellow Toad-Flax (*Linaria vulgaris*) is another roadside plant, and a beautiful one too, with its large, canary-yellow flowers, tinged inside with orange. Among some of our country people it is better known as "butter and eggs." Formerly (and perhaps in some places the custom is still carried on) the juice of this plant was used as a cosmetic. The hedges are now intertwined with the dark green leaves of the Bitter-sweet (*Solanum dulcamara*) whose pretty purple and yellow flowers at once show by their shapes that this species is a near relative of our common potato. By-and-by these flowers will be replaced with bright scarlet berries, so attractive to the eye that many have been tempted to taste them, much to their disgust afterwards. The Old Man's Beard (*Clematis vitalba*) grows beside it, but is a stronger climber, so that it fairly covers the hedges with its greenish-white flowers. When seeding, these flowers will be replaced with long feathery awns like the flocculent "wool" of a seeding dandelion, and then you will see the appropriateness of the name "old man's beard." The hedges in the eastern and southern counties are often covered for hundreds of yards by this plant. A young microscopist cannot do better, in trying his hand at section-cutting, than begin with the tough stem of this plant. The section is exceeding curious and pretty, and will well repay the labour bestowed in obtaining it.

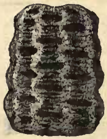
In no department of natural history, perhaps, is optical power, whether applied by a microscope or a good magnifying-glass, so useful or instructive as in botany. Beautiful as most flowers appear even to the naked eye, these beauties are enhanced when gazed at with such larger powers of vision as the microscope bestows. The seeds of our flowering plants are not usually noticed, but if you carry that useful object a pocket-lens about you, you will never be in want of most agreeable employment when out for a stroll. What plants are not in bloom may be in seed. Those of the Foxglove (Fig. 178) are remarkably elegant; as are also the seeds of the Great Mullein (*Verbascum thapsus*), a way-side plant, especially in the eastern and southern counties, so pretty that we have seen it grown in gardens in Lancashire. Its large pale-green leaves, covered with down, so that they look like vegetable flannel, cluster thickly on the ground, and out of them spring a tall spike of canary-coloured flowers, with pink stamens.

Fig. 178.



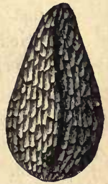
Seed of Foxglove.

Fig. 179.



Seed of Great Mullein.

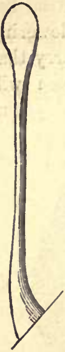
Fig. 180.



Seed of Lousewort.

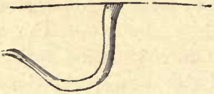
It goes by the name of Aaron's Rod, and High Taper, in allusion to the hollow flower-stalk, which, when the plant has died off, dries up and can be used for holding tapers. "High," however, is a corruption of *hig*, or *hag*, the Saxon name for the hawthorn. The seed of the Lousewort (*Pedicularis palustris*), a pretty plant with elegantly cut leaves and pink flowers, growing abundantly on the adjacent marshes, is another object worth examination by the young student. Not less interesting are the *hairs*

Fig. 181.



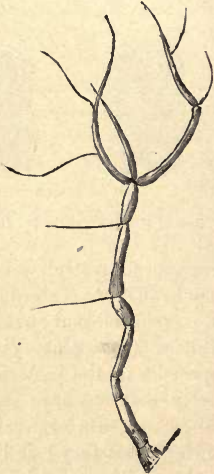
Hair of Honeysuckle (*Lonicera periclymenum*).

Fig. 182.



Hair of Milkwort (*Polygala vulgaris*).

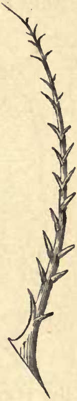
Fig. 183.



Hair of Great Mullein (*Verbascum thapsus*).

which frequently cover the stems and leaves of many of our flowering plants, and which the student will generally find assuming distinct shapes in various species of flowers, much as they may seem alike to the naked eye. Some of these hairs, as on the common Honeysuckle (*Lonicera periclymenum*, Fig. 181) and the Milkwort (*Polygala vulgaris*) are exceedingly simple. The latter plant is very pretty, although not more than two or three inches in height, and may be found on heaths or on the drier parts of the hedge banks, where its little tassel-shaped, sky-blue flowers will readily recommend it to the eye. The hairs of the great mullein, and mouse-eared hawkweed, on the contrary, are much branched. In the Ragged Robin (*Lychnis flos-cuculi*, Fig. 189 *a*), the common Primrose (*Primula vulgaris*, Fig. 185), and Rib-wort plantain (*Plantago lanceolata*, Fig. 186), the vegetable hairs are formed out of simple beaded cells. In the *Antirrhinum* (Fig. 187) and Fig-wort (*Scrophularia nodosa*)—the latter a common plant by the sides of streams or ditches, where its reddish-green flowers, resembling those of a calceolaria, and its unpleasant odour when bruised, will readily identify it—the hairs assume a peculiar shape, ending with

Fig. 184.

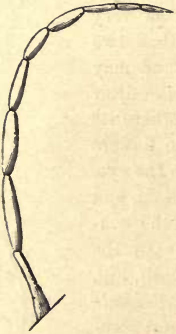


Hair of Mouse-eared Hawkweed (*Hieracium pilosella*).

a little knob. It is believed by some botanists that these hairs have a peculiar use in preventing ants from climbing the stem, and getting to the flowers.

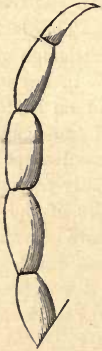
With a higher microscopical power, the student will never be at a loss for beautiful objects in the pollen-grain of different species of plants. Indeed few natural objects, except the *Diatomaceæ*, can compare with them for beauty, both of form and ornamentation.

Fig. 185.



Hair of Primrose (*Primula vulgaris*).

Fig. 186.

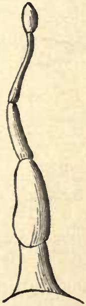


Hair of Rib-wort Plantain (*Plantago lanceolata*).

In Fig. 189 is given an illustration of the pollen of the Bladder Campion, which, once seen, is not likely to be soon forgotten. The grains of the Broad-leaved Helleborine are shaped not unlike Savoy biscuits;

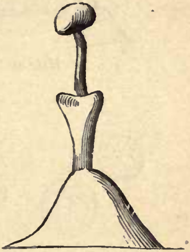
whilst those of the common field Knautia or Scabious —an abundant, lilac-coloured plant, growing along the moister parts of hedge-banks, especially in the neighbourhood of corn-fields, form some of the most exquisite of microscopical objects. Scarcely less beautiful are the pollen-grains of another common plant, to be found in abundance on the surface of any old tarn or pond, and rightly named Pond-weed (*Potamogeton densum*). The pollen of the Great Burnet (*Sanguisorba officinalis*)—a plant with a dark, liver-coloured head of flowers, not uncommon in the meadows of the midland and northern counties — is also of an elegant shape, although not equalling the triangular grains of the common Eye-bright (*Euphrasia officinalis*). This latter plant you

Fig. 187.



Hair of Antirrhinum (*Antirrhinum majus*).

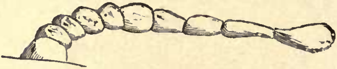
Fig. 188.



Hair of Fig-wort (*Scrophularia nodosa*).

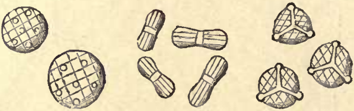
may find in the shadier parts of the green lanes, and in the adjoining heaths and meadows. Its height is not above six inches, and its leaves are beautifully cut and densely packed, the pretty little flowers, whitish, and streaked with lilac and yellow, forming elegant clusters. It has long been celebrated, as its name imports, for its supposed cure of eye-diseases, and it is still collected for that purpose and sold by herbalists, although it is difficult to tell in what way it can act as healer. A good deal of the medicinal properties of flowers is hypothetical, and based on what is called the " doctrine of signatures," which taught that most plants bore about them, in colour, shape, or spots, a reference to their healing properties in certain complaints. Hence it was that Lung-wort was believed to be good for consumption,

Fig. 189 *a*.



Hair of Lychnis floscuculi.

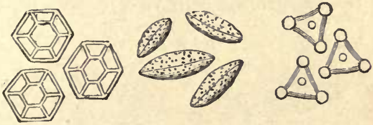
Fig. 189.



Pollen of Bladder Campion (*Silene inflata*), Broad-leaved Helleborine (*Epipactis latifolia*), and Field Knautia (*Scabiosa arvensis*).

because of the fancied resemblance of the leaves to the lungs. Red flowered plants were fully believed to be useful for blood diseases, and bright-eyed ones, such as the speedwell, eyebright, &c., for diseases of the eyes. We need hardly stop to point out the utter baselessness of such a belief. Science now goes deeper than externals like these. It is possible, however, that the wholesale experimenting on the qualities of herbs induced by such a belief, led to the actual discovery of some species which were beneficial.

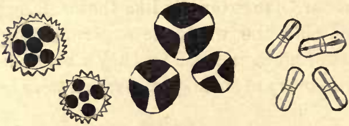
Fig. 190.



Pollen of Pond Weed (*Potamogeton densum*), Ditto Great Burnet (*Sanguisorba officinalis*), and of Eye-bright (*Euphrasia officinalis*).

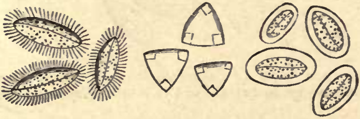
Very curious microscopical objects are the pollen grains of the Spear Thistle (*Cnicus lanceolatus*)—one of our commonest, too abundant, thistles. They are not unlike the toothed wheels of a watch. The pollen of the common rush (*Juncus conglomeratus*) when viewed in a certain light, also forms an attractive object. That of the Common Bitter Vetch (*Orobus tuberosus*)—a most beautiful plant, with pink and red flowers, and grass-like leaves, growing abundantly in the shady lanes of Lancashire and Cheshire, although scarcer elsewhere—greatly resembles the pollen dust of the Broad-leaved Helleborine. The grains of a species of hawkweed usually found growing near the sea (*Hieracium subaudum*), which plant has often puzzled the young botanist, perhaps, by the swellings on its stem, caused by an insect, one of the cynips, having deposited its eggs beneath the skin—are surrounded by hairy cilia. The pollen of one of our Lings (*Erica ciliaris*) is triangular; whilst that of the common green Mint (*Mentha viridis*) is nucleated.

Fig. 191.



Pollen of Spear Thistle (*Cnicus lanceolatus*), Common Rush (*Juncus conglomeratus*), and Bitter Vetch (*Orobus tuberosus*).

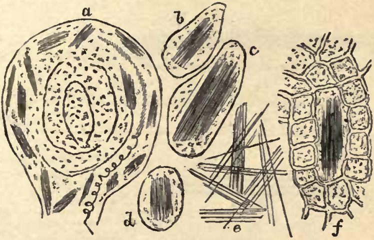
Fig. 192.



Pollen of *Hieracium subaudum*, *Erica ciliaris*, and Green Mint (*Mentha viridis*).

The microscope, notwithstanding the discoveries it has made in the investigation and determination of vegetable tissues, has still much to do before we obtain a correct knowledge of the natural classification of plants. Professor Gulliver, a well-known and distinguished botanist, has shown that many plants are related by the *crystals* formed in various parts of their tissues. These crystals, on account of their being usually needle-shaped, are called *raphides* (Fig. 193); and one group distinguished by other peculiarities goes by the name of *sphæraphides*. Both these groups of plant crystals may be seen with a good student's microscope. Professor Gulliver recommended, as a way to find these crystals in the plants known to bear them, to scrape and mash to a pulp a bit of the leaf, or any other part of the plant, in a drop of water on the object-slide of the microscope; this pulp should then be pressed with a

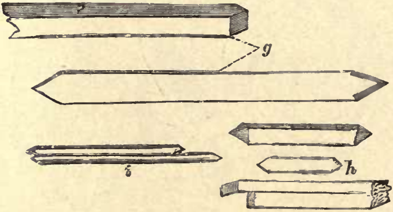
Fig. 193.



Raphides: *a*, in the ovule of Fuchsia; *b*, in a cell from the berry of Fuchsia; *c*, from the berry of *Arum maculatum*; *d*, from the leaf of *Neottia spiralis*; *e*, loose from the berry of *Tamus communis*; *f*, in an intercellular space of an old frond of *Lemna trisulca* (Duckweed). All moderately magnified.

thin glass cover, and viewed with a quarter-inch objective. He has shown satisfactorily that these plant crystals are not diseased growths, but natural products, and he expressed his belief that they may ultimately prove useful, as characters, in systematic botany. In many cases, these crystals assume forms which are distinctly geometrical, as in Fig. 194. These prisms are well adapted for the polarisation of light. Generally speaking their chemical composition is oxalate of lime, though some of them appear to be composed of phosphate of lime. The Onion and common Rhubarb are good plants for the young microscopist to experiment upon in search of these interesting objects; and, as Professor Gulliver has remarked, it is an occupation fit for the drawing-room, and one well calculated to employ the fair and dextrous hands of ladies. In no plants are the geometrically shaped crystals better seen than in the Knap-weed

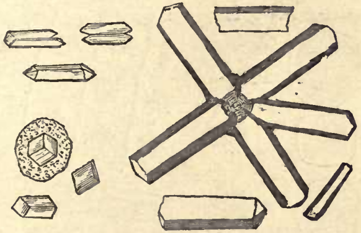
Fig. 194.



Crystal Prisms, highly magnified: *g*, from *Quillaja saponaria*; *h*, from the Testa of Milk Thistle (*Silybum marianum*); *i*, from the Ovary-coat of Spear Thistle (*Carduus lanceolatus*).

(*Centaurea*, Fig. 195, *p*) and the Shallot onion. And it is found that these shapes are, in some instances, characteristic of different species in the same genus. Thus their investigation may help in approximating the values of specific differences—one of the most vexed questions in modern botany. The *sphæraphides* are groups or conglomerations of minute crystalline granules, or angular crystals, frequently smoothish, and often granular or star-like on the surface; and these are generally contained in a distinct cell. Their usual diameter is about the thousandth part of an inch; but in our British plants their size is often smaller than this. They reach their largest size among plants of the *Cactus* tribe. The common Nettle, and Marine Bladder Campion — a plant resembling, in flower, the

Fig. 195.

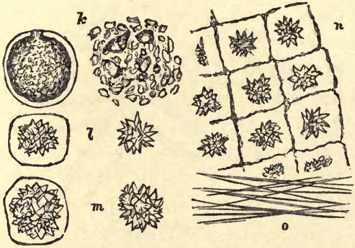


p, Crystal Prism from ovary-coat of *Centaurea nigra*; *q*, different forms, one in its cell, from the same part of *Centaurea scabiosa*; *r*, Crystalline Cross, and three single Crystals, from bulb-scale of Shallot. All highly magnified.

Bladder Campion already noticed, but with fewer and smaller leaves—both yield these sphæraphides (Fig. 196).

Of other structures of plants which a little knowledge of microscopical investigation will yield to the student, space forbids us to treat; with that instrument a "feast of fat things" is always spread, and

Fig. 196.



k, Sphæraphides, one in its cell, the other crushed, from the leaf of the Nettle; *l*, Sphæraphides, one in its cell, the other naked, from the stem of Dog's Mercury (*Mercurialis annua*); *m*, the same, from the leaf of Marine Bladder Campion (*Silene maritima*); *n*, Sphæraphid Tissue (magnified less than half as much as the other objects), from the leaf of *Veratrum*; *o*, Raphides, from the same leaf.

leisure hours may thus be profitably spent and the mind be relieved of worldly cares, and feel, as a human soul should feel, freer from the arbitrary shackles which the stiffened duties of modern civilisation tend to fasten on a man. We know of no higher or more congenial occupation than that of investigating the laws and phenomena of Nature. Surely if *politics*—

the often absurd result of men's follies, prejudices, or wickedness—are deemed worthy the attention of great intellects, the grander and more harmonious inter-relation of the animal and vegetable kingdoms, their antiquity, and the causes which have led to their present distribution and arrangement, are as much more worthy of investigation as eternal things are above temporal!

A new interest has been imported into botany since the first edition of this book was published, by the now established fact that most or all flowers which are brightly coloured or sweetly perfumed are cross-fertilised by insects, especially by butterflies, moths, and bees; and that, in the long course of biological evolution, these insects have been the means of giving us flowers. On the contrary, all colourless and scentless flowers, as a rule, are cross-fertilised by the wind, which needs no colour to attract it, or honey to reward it.

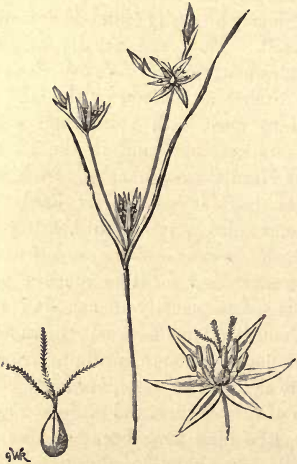
CHAPTER IX.

THE RUSHES, GRASSES, AND FERNS OF THE GREEN LANES.

OUR English fields and lanes are crowded with a host of objects whose appearance is too modest and unpretentious to obtain even a passing notice from ordinary pedestrians. It requires little extra observation, however, to discover that they really possess beauties and attractions of their own. Without such common objects as grasses, rushes, sedges, &c., what would become of that charming greenness which delights every eye? Their general effect, therefore, if not their individual, is far from unimportant. Nay, they possess a utility also, as food for all kinds of cattle, such as more showy members of the vegetable kingdom have not. These remarks may sound like an apology, when every botanist knows that the delicate, graceful beauty and structure of our rushes and grasses really need nothing of the kind. Ferns have long held a high place in public estimation, on account of their superior attraction of form, and such a fact cannot be wondered at. Our moister and shadier lanes grow them as few gardens can, for more independent and seemingly capricious objects do not exist.

Let us first glance at some of the Rushes and Sedges which may be easily found during an ordinary country stroll. They are usually an index of a hungry, undrained soil, or of hard, clayey ground. In the dry ditches or hollows by the lane sides you cannot fail to meet with more than one species. Among others may be found, in the later summer months, the Hard Rush (*Juncus glaucus*), which well deserves its popular name; its hard, wiry, but slender stems also serving to identify it. The Common Rush (*Juncus communis*) is no less abundant, though you must seek for it in moister places than the previous species usually affects. It is also larger and softer, and its stems have not the same glaucous colour; the flowers, though springing from a similar place in the side of the stem, are more bunchy. It is the pith of this species, and of *Juncus effusus*, that has for such a long time been used as wicks for those candles which go by the name of "Rushlights." But perhaps the most interesting species is the Toad Rush (*Juncus bufonius*, Fig. 197). This also loves watery places, especially where there is a subsoil of clay or brickearth. You may generally find it in abundance in deserted brickfields, which it is the first to inhabit. It makes its appearance as a dense carpet of minute, bright green threads, each tipped with an orange-coloured knob, so that when they are wet the surface glistens as if begemmed with topazes. These seedlings at this time

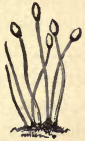
Fig. 197.



The Toad Rush.

bear little resemblance to the adult plant, as may be seen in Fig. 198. A species of plant that is very common, like shellfish and butterflies, is always characterised by varietal differences, some of which are frequently so marked and distinct as to be perpetuated. The Toad Rush is distinguished as belonging to this class, and its varieties may generally be found in different habitats in the month of August. In May the meadows are nearly carpeted by an allied form, the Field Woodrush (*Luzula campestris*),—a really pretty plant, if you will only take the trouble to look at it closely. Its flowers are quite as regular as those with showy corollas, and their dark umber is beautifully relieved by the light yellow of the comparatively large anthers of the stamens. In the north of England and midland counties, this species goes by the name of "sweeps," in allusion to its dark-coloured flowers. A further examination of any marshy ground will also reveal the presence of two other common species of rush, *Juncus effusus*, and *J. acutiflorus*. The former will be distinguished by its soft stems, which cause it to go by the popular name of the Soft Rush—the latter by its flowers, which are very sharp; the stem also is jointed.

Fig. 198.

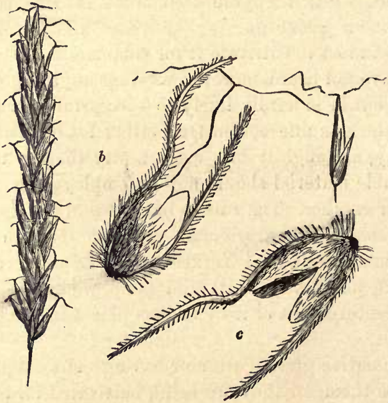


Toad Rush Seedlings.

The margins of the banks of streams or of tarns are the places which sedges most love. Here you may find the Remote Carex (*Carex remota*), in June, especially where the trees overhang the moist places. The Fox Carex (*C. vulpina*), is another abundant species. It is sometimes called the Great Sedge, for it not unfrequently grows to the height of three feet. All the sedges may readily be identified by their angular stems, and more particularly by the separate arrangement of the male and female organs on the same plant. The latter are usually arranged in prickly bunches, lower down; whilst the former sometimes droop in graceful panicles. The Yellow Carex (*C. flava*), is also a generally abundant species, as is indicated by its numerous varieties. Its leaves are very grass-like, but its flower-spike is very graceful, having bunches of female flowers where the leaves strike off the stem, the stem being terminated by a slender tuft of yellowish-brown male flowers. The student is almost certain to meet with one variety or another of this sedge in any moist place where sedges are likely to grow. The Pink-leaved Sedge (*C. panicea*), a common species, has an erect stem, slightly curved when in fruit, which are usually tinged with purple, hence the common name. It is a perennial plant, and may be found in most marshy places in the early summer months. The Hammer Sedge (*C. hirta*) is a very beautiful form, its long grass-like leaves spreading out gracefully, and its spike of pretty male and female flowers rising from their midst, the contrast in their light and dark colours adding considerably to the attractive appearance of the plant. It is a common species, possessing several well-marked varieties, all of which are to be found in our marshes and meadows. In those which are swampier and moister than usual, the young botanist is certain to meet with at least one species of the so-called Cotton Grass (*Eriophorum*), whose soft, white, silky bunch of fibres (beautiful objects under the microscope) gives to the plant a name by which anyone may distinguish it. We have seen the North Country marshes white with the abundance of this sedge, and not a great number of years ago a scheme was set afoot to cultivate it for commercial purposes. We have not heard, however, whether anything came of it, but it is hardly likely to successfully compete with the genuine cotton tree, either for quantity or quality, although it does seem a pity that so much utilisable material should not be employed in some way or another. The cotton-like down of one species (*Eriophorum angustifolium*), is often used in the moorland districts of Yorkshire and Lancashire for stuffing pillows. Candle and lamp wicks are also manufactured out of it in various places in the same district.

Our native grasses are now having more attention paid to them, for they are being cultivated for lawns and pastures, which are sown with their seed. Indeed, so well acquainted are some of our seed-merchants with the more important species, that a person has only to name the kind of soil he wishes to have covered with grass, and the seed of the species best suited to it will be sent him. Until very recently, the study of our British grasses had been much neglected by botanists. One species, the Sweet-Scented Vernal Grass (*Anthoxanthum* *odoratum*, Fig. 199), had, indeed, long been a favourite, even with common people, inasmuch as it is the perfume of this very common and beautiful grass that gives the well-known scent to new-mown

Fig. 199.

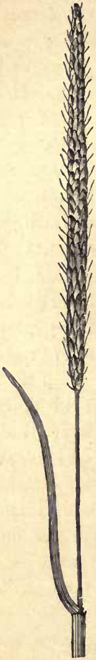


a Panicle of *Anthoxanthum odoratum*.
b. Inner Glumes with Awns containing Ovary, magnified.
c. Inner Glumes, Ovary removed, magnified.
d. Outer Glumes—Styles.

hay or grass. The study of grasses is not so difficult as many suppose, and if it be a trifle more so than the study of flowering-plants so called, like every other out-of-the-way subject, when once mastered, it more than compensates for the little extra pains taken with it. The sweet-scented vernal grass blooms at a time when most other grasses are short and inconspicuous, so that it is doubly welcome on that account. Towards the end of May you may see it in full flower, the flowers forming a spike-like panicle from one to two inches in length. It has been supposed that it is the quantity of pollen thrown off by this species of plant that causes the peculiar catarrh known as "hay-fever." The seeds are highly hygrometrical, and when subjected to moisture, or after being moistened, to warmth, they exhibit a series of very interesting movements. The flowering glumes are awned, the glumes being covered with stiff, brown, erect hairs, particularly towards the base, where the hairs are generally spread out somewhat after the style of a cat's whiskers. These awns, when seen with a low microscopic power, form really beautiful objects. They are also easily influenced by moisture, that of the hand alone being sufficient to make the bent awns screw themselves about in quite a comical fashion. Indeed, the queer contortions and postural movements of these organs must be experimented on to be thoroughly appreciated: and we can promise our young readers no little harmless fun if they will try the experiment.

Another genus of our commonest grasses, to be found by every roadside, is the *Alopecurus* or Fox-tail as it is appropriately called, from the resemblance of tuft to the tail of a fox. We have several

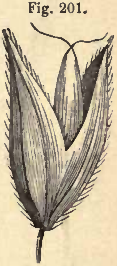
Fig. 200.



Slender Foxtail (*Alopecurus agrestis*).

native species, of which the rarest perhaps is the slender Fox-tail grass (*Alopecurus agrestis*, Fig. 200). It is a tall, straggling grass, with few pretensions to beauty, and is generally found growing about a foot high. The culm, or stem, usually squats on the ground, and at the joints it is bent. The flower spike is long and very slender, and is of a purplish colour. Its florets are less closely packed together than those of other species of foxtail. Fig. 201 represents one of the florets as seen under a strong magnifying glass. The Marsh Foxtail (*A. geniculatus*, Fig. 202) is a very ornamental grass, especially when in full flower. It is usually to be found in very moist places, or even in the waters of a pond, if the latter be situated in a shady place. Its broadish leaves cause the plant to appear as if floating. If you should come upon such a shaded tarn, or pool, in June or July (and we have many such fringing our English lanes), you will be almost certain to find this grass. Its rich white and flesh-coloured heads make it a prominent object, one that a young botanist on the look-out for novelties is not likely to hurriedly pass over. Its scientific specific name is a very appropriate one, as it alludes to the bent or *kneed* position into which the purple-coloured stem is thrown at every joint. From the lower joints there frequently spring roots. The sheaths with which the broadish leaves surround the stem are looser in the species of foxtail grass last mentioned. The Meadow Foxtail (*Alopecurus pratensis*) has a close resemblance to the last species, but you will find it only in meadows, where it grows most luxuriantly. It is more erect in its growth, however, and has larger and thicker spikes, and longer awns. The florets are not unlike those of the marsh foxtail, Fig. 202.

Fig. 201.



Floret of *Alopecurus agrestis*, magnified.

Let us now turn to another abundant species of grass you are certain to find in your walks through the fields and lanes: it is a soft, silky-looking grass, of a white or light-red colour, growing in compact masses among various other kinds, and goes by the name of Meadow Soft Grass (*Holcus lanatus*). It vegetates rather late in the season, but usually produces a very abundant crop, especially on light or moist soils. When in full flower the panicle is very spreading. The florets are two-flowered, the

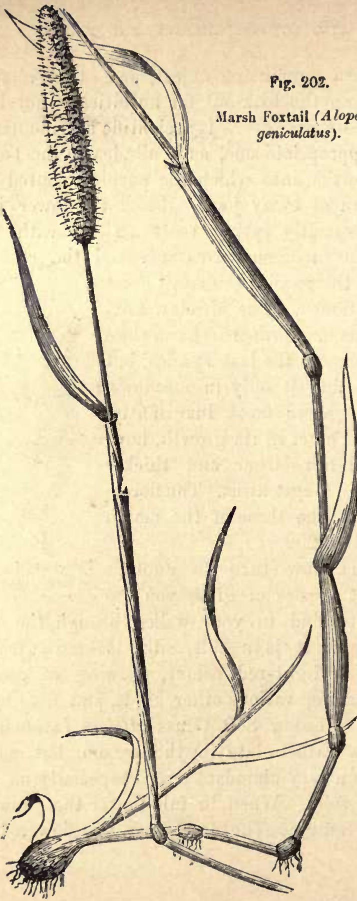
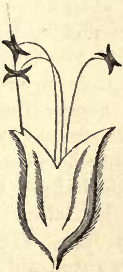


Fig. 202.

Marsh Foxtail (*Alopecurus geniculatus*).

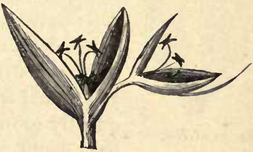
upper and smaller flower, which bears an awn, being barren, and the lower without awns but fertile. This occurrence of barren and fertile flowers on the same spike or panicle in many grasses is of great importance, as showing the physiological changes which must have occurred in the life-history of the species before such a result was brought about. For few people would be bold enough to say that these barren flowers had been so created—this assertion would imply an ignorant freak of creative power, such as we cannot for a moment associate with God's works. Fig. 204 represents a floret of *Holcus* divested of its outer glumes or scales. We have only two English species of this genus, that just described and the Creeping Soft Grass (*Holcus mollis*), which may

Fig. 203.



Floret of *Alopecurus geniculatus.*

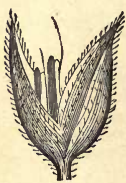
Fig. 204



Floret of *Holcus* divested of the outer Glumes.

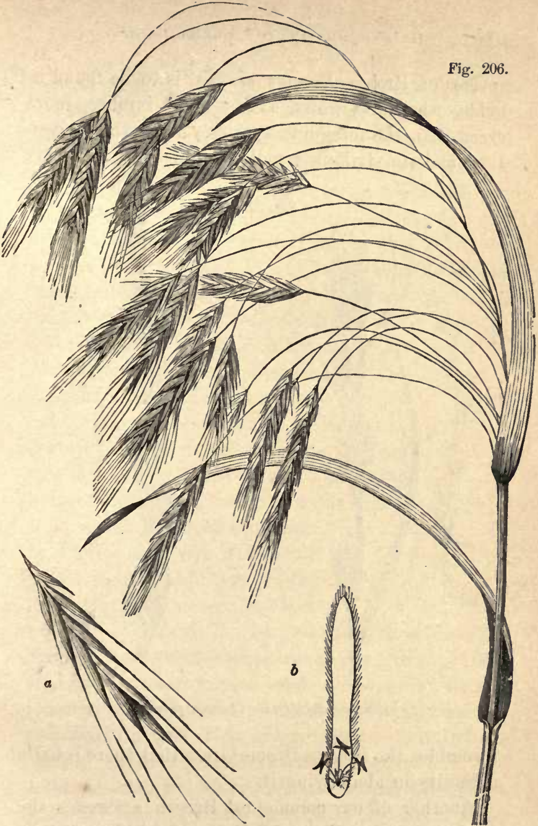
be found in abundance in July or August under our hedges, or indeed in any shady place. The Brome Grass (*Bromus*) also is a genus which includes many ornamental grasses that are both widely spread and abundant in this country. All the species bear a strong resemblance to each other, although the generic type is very marked and distinct. One species the Barren Brome (*Bromus sterilis*, Fig. 206) may be found on almost every piece of waste ground, or along the hedge-banks of our lanes and road-sides. Common though it is, we have few native grasses that can compare with it for elegance and grace. To judge correctly of its pretensions to beauty, you should see it, not where it so frequently grows, on the hedge-banks of our dusty roads, but along some grass-grown tree-shaded, country lane. There it will grow to the height of over two feet, will have soft, downy leaves, and spikelets seated on long slender pedicels which droop in the most graceful of curves. Each spikelet contains about seven compressed flowers, whose long, slender awns give to the whole plant a light and feathery appearance which greatly enhances its beauty. Along the dusty roads, the sterile Brome grass possesses a great capacity for collecting dust, and in such situations the plant is often an invisible green. One of the flowering glumes is represented at *b* in Fig. 206. Another

Fig. 205.



Floret of *Holcus*.

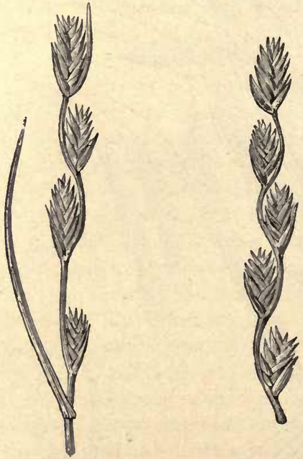
Fig. 206.



Barren Breme Grass (*Bromus sterilis*). *a*, Spikelets; *b*. Flowering Glume.

species of Brome (*Bromus erectus*) is to be found in fields, where it grows, as its name implies, more erect than the foregoing species. With this exception, and its strikingly yellow stamens, it so nearly resembles the Sterile Brome Grass that there is little difficulty in identifying it.

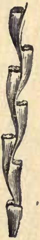
Fig. 207.



Common Rye Grass (*Lolium perenne*).

Another of our commonest British grasses is the Darnel, or Rye Grass (*Lolium*), of which we have several species. This grass makes an excellent hay on dry chalk or sandy soils, where it may be cultivated with advantage along with clover. All the species, however, are subject to great variation, thus showing the capability of considerable powers of adaptation to different physical conditions. The Common Rye Grass (*Lolium perenne*, Fig. 207) may be found everywhere. The Bearded Darnel (*Lolium temulentum*), so called on account of its long awns, is supposed by some writers to be the "tares" to which the Saviour alluded in his parable of the tares and wheat. The seeds of this species have a very peculiar intoxicating effect. When malted with barley, the ale brewed from the mixture produces speedy drunkenness; and if they are ground up with bread corn, the bread, if eaten *hot*, produces a similar effect. It is usually met with in cultivated fields. Cattle seem to know its qualities instinctively, for they always avoid it.

Fig. 208.

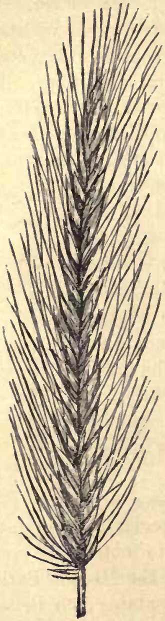


Culm.

Other abundant British grasses are *Aira*, *Poa*, *Festuca*, &c., whose numerous species grow in most fields. But we proceed now to notice the very common road-side forms, such as the Meadow Barley and Wall Barley. This genus contains four British species, all of which are easily recognisable. The spikelets in all the species are situated three together or nearly so, in alternate notches in the flower-stalk or culm (Fig. 208). The Wall Barley (*Hordeum mu-*

rinum, Fig. 209), may be found growing on the top or in the decomposing mortar of most old walls. It is rather a stout grass, the stems being sometimes bent. It may be known from the Meadow Barley (*Hordeum pratense*, Fig. 211) by its panicle being longer and stronger. The bristles terminating the chaff-scales (*glumes*) are called 'awns,' and these in the Wall Barley are of considerable length (see Fig. 210). The meadow barley grows as tall as the wall barley, but it is more slender. The Sea-side Barley (*Hordeum maritimum*, Fig. 213), so called on account of its growing abundantly on the sands by the sea-shore, is a smaller species than either of the two already mentioned. It will also be recognised by its glaucous hue and its spreading awns, which latter peculiarity gives it a remarkably light and feathery appearance. The wall barley may be found growing along the margins of our road-sides, in company with the meadow barley, when they frequently

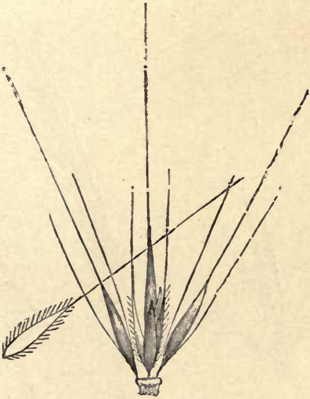
Fig. 209.



Wall Barley (*Hordeum murinum*).

approach each other so much in general resemblance that it is somewhat difficult to tell one from the other. Our figures, however, and a little trouble taken in examining the glumes and awns, will readily aid in their identification. Some of our common English grasses, as for instance the Millet Grass, are remarkable for their elegance, causing them always to be selected when a person is making up a bouquet of wild flowers. Others, such as the Couch Grass (*Triticum repens*), are so abundant as to be troublesome, inasmuch as they *will* replace more

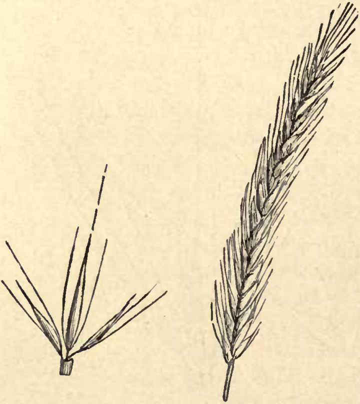
Fig. 210.



Glumes and Awns of Wall Barley.

useful plants. The roots, however, have a sweet taste, not much unlike liquorice. The leaves contain a good deal of silica, so that cattle will only eat this grass when it is young. The Crested Dog's-tail Grass (*Cynosurus cristatus*) is also a very pretty

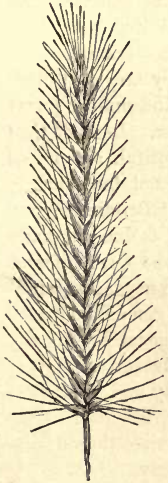
Fig. 211.



Meadow Barley (*Hordeum pratense*).

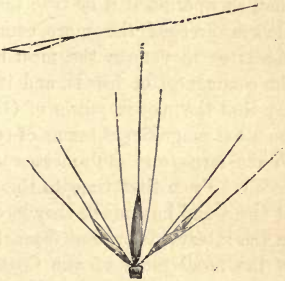
grass, which flowers in July and August, and is then very abundant in all our meadows and pastures. The leaves of this grass are of the shortest growth of any of the pasture grasses. They grow close together, and are very palatable to cattle, particularly to sheep. Birds, and especially pigeons, are fond of the seeds, and feed on them when more delicate morsels are not in their way. The general

Fig. 212.



Sea-side Barley (*Hordeum maritimum*).

Fig. 213.



Glumes and Awns of Sea-side Barley (*H. maritimum*).

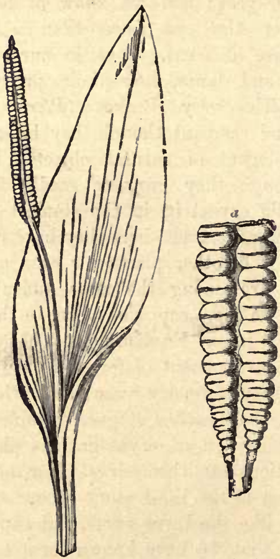
resemblance of the flower panicle to the tail of a dog, and its pretty purplish-grey colour, will assist the student in recognising it. Geologically speaking, grasses possess an extraordinary interest, in that they appear to be the oldest of the flower-bearing plants. Fossils have been met with in the Coal Measures which are believed to be the flowers of extinct species of grasses.

Ferns have an antiquity greater still, and second only to that of their allies the Club Mosses. As far back as the Devonian or Old Red Sandstone epoch, we meet with such magnificent examples that we are warranted in believing they are even older than this period, if it be true that the simpler forms always precede the more complex. In the Coal Measures they form the most beautiful, as well as the commonest of fossils, and it is not too much to say that the motive-power of Great Britain, derived from her magnificent seams of coal, is due originally to the ferns and club-mosses of the Carboniferous epoch. From that time to this we never lose sight of ferns, and how much they have been differentiated in the interval is evident from the general similarity of the fossil ferns of the Coal Measures in every country, and the wonderful variety and number of species yielded by the same countries now. More species of ferns live at the present time than during any other period of the earth's history.

We do not propose giving a detailed account of our British ferns. The young beginner will find a pleasant, popular, and sufficiently exhaustive description of them in a cheap and attractive little book written by Mrs. Lankester, called 'A Plain and Easy Account of British Ferns.' One cannot be surprised that this class of plants should have obtained so much attention. Their elegant forms and fresh colours make them general favourites. A little care will cause them to flourish in our rooms, even in the heart of large cities and towns, the greater part of the year; and we know of few objects which cheer the eye more than a well-kept Wardian case of ferns. But in our rambles in the woods and lanes, how their presence lends interest! The very Brakes (*Pteris aquilina*), abundant and rampant though they be, are among the most elegant of natural objects. Singularly enough, though they grow so readily where one would hardly expect it, in the stoniest places, on the barrenest soils, and where they have to compete with myriads of other plants for even a foothold, the brakes are among the most difficult to rear artificially. A more capricious fern, in this respect, does not exist in our English flora. The germination and earlier development of ferns are better known now than they formerly were; and, what is very remarkable, their earlier stages resemble the fully developed condition of cryptogamous plants lower in organisation than themselves. For instance, the earlier stages in the life-history of our commonest ferns are so like the Liver-worts, and especially the *Marchantia*, that we have known them to be taken for the latter plants, even in greenhouses, where practical gardeners attended on them! In this respect, therefore, ferns follow the same law as universally prevails among the higher classes of animals, in which the larval condition of a higher group resembles the adult state of a lower.

Out on the Norfolk marshes we have frequently seen the ground covered for many scores of yards, with the bright-green fronds of the Adder's Tongue (*Ophioglossum vulgatum*, Fig. 214). You would hardly

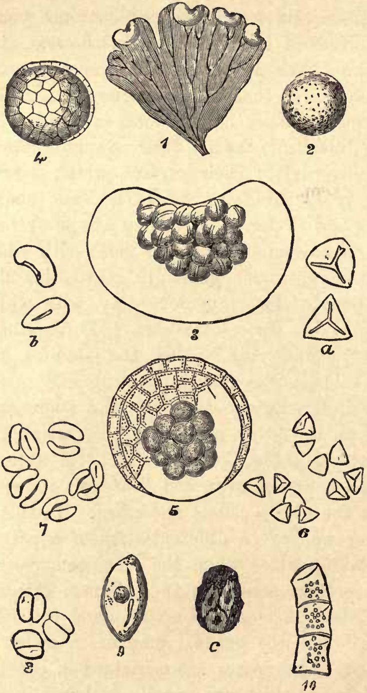
Fig. 214.



Ophioglossum vulgatum. *a*, Portion of Fertile Spike enlarged.

take this elegant little plant for one of the fern tribe, but a short examination of the spike growing from the single frond will soon convince you of the fact. None of the ferns bear true flowers, although sometimes their superficial appearance warrants the popular belief that some species do. And, as a consequence, they do not bear *seeds*, but spores, which differ from them in their power of germinating from any part of their surface, whilst a true seed can only sprout from one part. The spores and spore-cases of ferns are among the most beautiful of microscopical objects, and those with which the young microscopist generally makes his first acquaintance. The ingenious way with which the halves of the spore-cases are held together by a sort of spiral ring, called the *annulus*, is very remarkable. Not less interesting and instructive is the different way in which the spore-cases are borne on the backs of the fern-leaves or "fronds." In some, as in the Common Brake, the edges of the leaves are turned over, and thus form the *indusium* where the spores collect and ripen. In this simple manner we have a differentiation of a part of the leaf taking place when the fern gets riper. The same process occurs in the Common Maiden-Hair fern (*Adiantum capillus-veneris*) and the following figures show the gradual manner in which this is effected. The spores are contained in little vessels called *thecæ*, which are usually gathered in clusters termed *sori* (No. 3, Fig. 215), the indusium covering

Fig. 215.


4
1
2
b
3
a
7
5
6
8
9
c
10

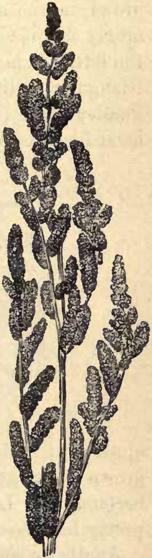
The Formation of Fern Spores.

these being formed of a single layer of cells. Fig. 215 shows at No. 1 the indusium, formed by the outgrowth and overlapping of the edge of the pinnule or leaflet. As soon as this is effected, the *thecæ* appear between it and the leaf as small green cells, full of granular matter (No. 2). In a little while these develop a cellular covering and a peculiar disposition of cells, which afterwards form the spring by which the spores are eventually liberated from the thecæ. As the thecæ advance towards maturity, there appear within them small round cells (No. 5) developed from the granular matter, these by subsequent cell-division become the spores. In their early stage the spores are transparent, but afterwards become opaque and dark coloured. The young spores of the Maiden-hair are represented at No. 6; of the Oak Fern (*Polypodium dryopteris*), at No. 7; and of the Narrow Prickly Fern (*Polystichum lobatum*) at No. 8, in which the formation of the spore from the division of the round cell is very evident.

The genera into which our British ferns are separated are characterised chiefly by the position of the *sori* and their coverings. Thus, those of the Common Polypody (*Polypodium vulgare*) are naked, —that is, the sori are not covered over by any extraneous protection. You cannot fail to find this beautiful and commonest of ferns growing on old tree trunks, or festooning the banks of the ditches by the lane side. It is green, even in the winter time, when hardly any other green thing appears, and then you may see the golden yellow sori arranged in pairs on the back of the pinnules. The late summer is the time to look along the banks of moist dykes, or in old wells, or the crevices of wet rocks for the Hart's Tongue Fern (*Scolopendrium vulgare*). You cannot mistake the long green leaves, hanging down like so many ribbons. This is one of our favourite domesticated ferns, as it will grow readily where there is moisture and subdued light. If you examine the back of one of the mature fronds you will see dark lines running parallel with the veins. These are the sori. In company with the hart's tongue you will find the Male Fern (*Lastrea filix-mas*)—a name given to it when it was believed to be the male form, of which the Female Fern (*Athyris filix-fœmina*) was the female. We now know they belong, not only to different species, but also to different genera. Most delicately cut plants they are, excelling in beauty and elegance many foreign ferns grown in our conservatories. The Holly Ferns are also common (*Polystichum*), and these may be known by the feature which has given to them their popular name, viz., the minute prickles which terminate the serrations of the pinnules.

In a botanical ramble down Growdale Glen, in the Isle of Man, many years ago, we came across a clump of bright green ferns, four or five feet in height, which for a moment made us draw back in admiration. Never before had we seen such a sight nor since, with the exception of even a more tropic-looking plantation of the same fern on the shores of one of the large Norfolk lakes or "Broads," at Irstead, near Norwich. There was the Royal Flowering Fern (*Osmunda regalis*), never better deserving its name. The large light-green fronds and stout stems covered at least a hundred square yards like a miniature forest, each stem terminating in a spike of brownish-yellow *sori*, or spore-cases, which have caused it to be named "flowering." (Fig 216). Not many years ago the "seed" or spores of this fern were fully believed to render the person carrying them *invisible;* but before they had this effect it was necessary to gather them at midnight, on St. John's eve! In Norfolk we have seen this fern growing to the height of five or six feet.

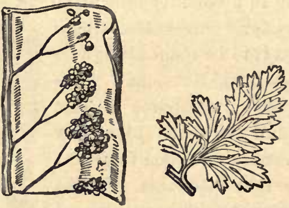
Fig. 216.



Royal Fern (*Osmunda regalis*).

The limestone walls of Derbyshire are the places for ferns. Here, in abundance, grow the Maidenhair Spleenwort (*Asplenium trichomanes*), with its shining black stem and bright green, roundish pinnules. The Bladder Fern (*Cystopteris fragilis*) will be found associated with it, and when we say it is one of our most elegant and graceful species, we have described it so that it cannot be mistaken. The Limestone Polypody (*Polypodium calcareum*) grows in the same places, its lower fronds being nearly as broad across the diameter of the fern as the latter is high, thus giving to the plant quite a triangular outline. Out on the hills above grow the Parsley Fern (*Cryptogramme crispa*, Fig. 217), so named because its habit of carrying the spore-cases clustered together causes it to resemble the parsley grown in our gardens. On some parts of the Cumberland and Lancashire hills we have seen this pretty fern covering the rough ground for acres.

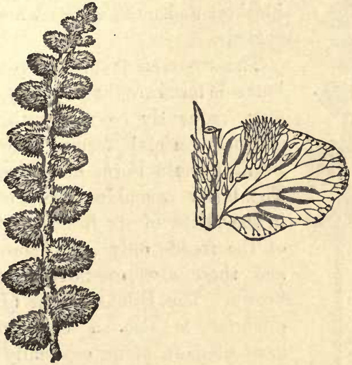
Fig. 217.



Parsley Fern (*Cryptogramme crispa*). *b*, Portion enlarged.

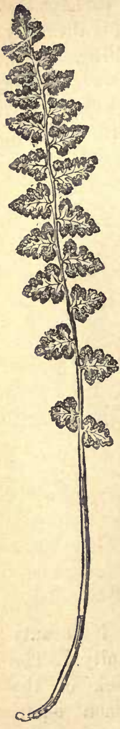
Another common fern in Derbyshire is the Rue-leaved Fern (*Asplenium ruta-muraria*), which the student will always recognise by its resemblance to the rue grown in our gardens. It is rarely more than two or three inches in height. The walls of old churches and ruins are places to look for this plant, and it may often be found in such situations growing in thousands. A rarer fern than this, and perhaps the most beautiful of all our English species, is the Scaly Spleenwort (*Ceterach officinarum*, Fig 218), which, if found anywhere, will be met with in such spots as those where the rue-leaved fern grows. It is tolerably well scattered over the northern, western, and southern counties of England, but its beauty has sadly interfered with its perpetuity. The silvery light-brown scales on the back of the pinnules have given to it its common name. Formerly, this plant was much sought after in order

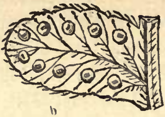
Fig. 218



Ceterach officinarum. *b*, Portion enlarged.

Fig. 219.





Woodsia ilvensis. *b*, Portion enlarged

to apply it to wounds and ulcers. Its roots are short, but they possess the power of penetrating the hardest mortar. Another of our rarest native ferns is *Woodsia ilvensis* (Fig 219), which can be met with only in the bleakest and most exposed mountain regions.

The commonest of our road and lane side ferns are the polypody, which may frequently be met with under distinct varietal forms; the Male Fern, Female Fern, and Blechnum. The latter resembles the Polypody in the shape of its fronds, but some of the fronds only bear spore-cases, and these are generally erect and brown. The Dilated Fern (*Lastrea dilatata*) is also a common and most elegant plant, especially abundant in the shady lanes of the northern and midland counties. The Holly Fern is another lover of the northern districts, although it is also common in some parts of the eastern counties. Lastly, in the woods you may meet with the Oak-fern (*Polypodium dryopteris*), a plant never to be forgotten, for nothing can excel the beauty of its light green fronds, and slender black stems. We have already mentioned the hart's tongue as another lane-side species. Little introduction is required to the study of this class of plants, for when once the student has commenced collecting them he is almost certain to continue. Few plants keep so well in the herbarium, or look so natural when mounted. In this form they remind one of many pleasant hours in the woods and lanes and on the mountain sides; and thus continue the enjoyment of the sunniest and most innocent spots of one's life!

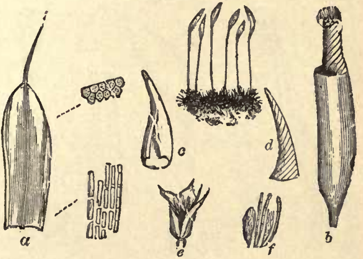
CHAPTER X.

THE MOSSES, FUNGI, AND LICHENS OF THE GREEN LANES.

BESIDES the more prominent and attractive objects to be noticed in any country stroll, a little extra attention reveals the presence of others whose smallness alone has concealed them. Among these are the mosses and lichens. You find them everywhere, and William Hunt's pretty sketches have shown us what miniature fairy-glens and grottos are distributed over the hedge-banks of our country lanes!

Let us take the mosses first. You find them growing abundantly on the top and in the interstices of any old wall, especially if it be in a shady place. You thrust aside the plants on the hedge or dyke banks, and find other species growing at their roots. The bole of an old tree is a rich hunting-ground for them, for several species have already upholstered the rough bark with those delicate shades of velvety green that artists love to paint. Perhaps in your examination of some of the mosses—especially the common species growing so abundantly on the top of the wall (the Screw Wall Moss, *Tortula muralis*), you will find some of them in *fruit*. Examine this wall moss with an ordinary pocket-lens, and if you have not thus looked at it before we will guarantee you a pleasant surprise. Although mosses and ferns are *cryptogamous*—that is, they have no palpable method of fructification like the true flowering-plants—yet recent botanical discoveries have proved that the old idea of there being no analogous male and female organs is fallacious. Although perhaps they do not possess them in the same degree, yet the more highly organised even of the cryptogamia have differentiated sexual parts. In Fig. 220 *e*, is given what is called the *male* flower of the screw wall moss. At the summit of the capsule (*b*) is

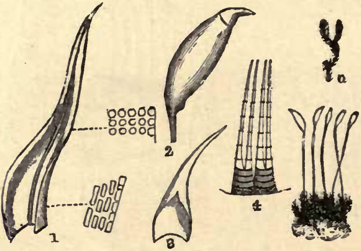
Fig. 220.



ortula muralis. *a.* Leaf and its Areolations; *b.* Capsule; *c.* Calyptra. *d.* Lid *e.* Male flower; *f.* Antheridia and Paraphyses.

seen the twisted peristome, so much resembling the screwed end of an iron bolt, that you see at once the origin of its name. This twisted appearance also is seen on the "lid" (*d*). The leaves of most mosses are very beautiful objects under the microscope, the cellular structure coming out very distinctly, and showing their six-sided shapes, due to the mutual pressure induced by the growth of each cell. On the waste ground by the roadside you may frequently find another species of moss which, at first sight, you would take for the *Tortula muralis* just described. That useful instrument, a good pocket-lens, however, will soon rectify the mistake, and show you that it is quite another genus of moss, called *Ceratodon purpureus* (Fig. 221). In the woodcut are given the chief parts of the moss as seen under a magnifying glass

Fig. 221.



Ceratodon purpureus. *a.* Male Plant. 1. Leaf and its Areolation. 2. Capsule. 3. Calyptra. 4. Two Teeth of the Peristome.

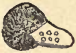
and, if the student compare these with the corresponding parts of Fig. 220, he will readily perceive the difference. Most noticeable will be the absence of that spiral twist of the lid. The areolation of the leaf, or the arrangement of the leaf-cells, is also different.

It is true that many of our mosses fruit in winter, when other vegetation is dormant; but still we have many species, quite sufficient to occupy the attention of the young botanist, which fruit during the summer months. Chief among these are the *Sphagnums*, some species of *Bryum*, *Funaria*, *Fontinalis*, &c. The former may be found in abundance in most marshy places, for it is this genus which

Fig. 222.

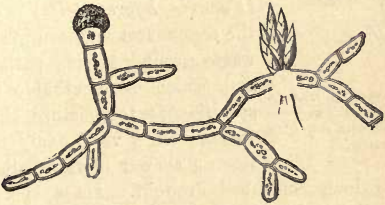
Spore of *Funaria hygrometrica.*

Fig. 223.



Spore of *Funaria hygrometrica* germinating.

Fig. 224.

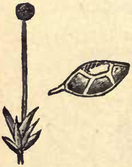


Prothallium and young Plant.

accumulates so as to form a good part of our peat or turf deposits. The latter species grows in water, and may perhaps be found in such a tarn or pond as that whose chief contents we have already described.

Should the student wish to become a bryologist, he will have to use the microscope very assiduously. Only by this means can he thoroughly understand the structural beauty of mosses. But he will find his labours more than recompensed in the many interesting details brought to light. Let us glance at a few of these. In Fig. 222 is given the spore of the Rope-Moss (*Funaria hygrometrica*) — one of the commonest mosses growing on waste ground, garden paths, &c., and which is remarkable for its sensitiveness to moisture, the stem twisting in a very lively fashion when a shower of rain falls after some long continued drought. These spores are less than the thousandth part of an inch in diameter. You see them sprouting in Fig. 223, and in Fig. 224 you observe how cell has been added to cell, and the filament elongated so as to produce the green films you see, in spring, covering damp walls and banks. This is called the *prothallium*, and it is from it that the young moss-plant will bud, after which it dies away. In some mosses a portion of the leaves are altered into

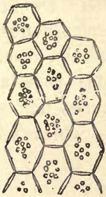
Fig. 225.



Pseudopodium of *Aulacomnium androgynum*, with one of the Gemmæ.

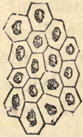
gemmæ, and clustered on the top of a naked stalk, as in *Aulacomnium*, Fig. 225. We have already

Fig. 226.



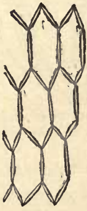
Areolation of *Pottia truncata*.

Fig. 227



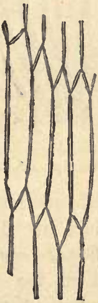
Areolation of *Grimmia apocarpa*.

Fig. 228.



Areolation of *Bryum cæspiticium*.

Fig. 229

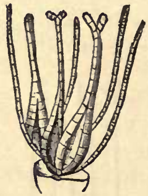


Areolation of *Hypnum rutabulum*.

spoken of the areolation of the leaves of mosses, but we should state that these leaves are always sessile, and have one, two, and even three layers of cells.

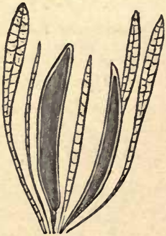
It is the form and arrangement of these that constitutes what botanists call *areolation.* It is of great importance in the diagnosis of species, inasmuch as it varies in different genera, and frequently even in different species of the same genus, as may be seen in Figs. 228, 229. The cells often contain granules of the green substance peculiar to all plants, called *chlorophyl.* Reference has also been made to the reproductive organs, which are of two kinds, male and female. The occurrence of these is pretty much like that of the male and female organs of true flower-bearing plants. Sometimes they are combined on the same plant; at others they are separate, but on the same plant; and frequently they are separate, on different plants. The male organs are usually surrounded by a circle of small leaves called the *perigonia.* The male organs are called *antheridia* (Fig. 231) and they seem

Fig. 230.



Three Archegonia and Paraphyses of *Bryum.*

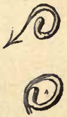
Fig. 231.



Two Antheridia and Paraphyses of *Polytrichum.*

analogous to the stamens of ordinary flowering-plants. Mixed with them are numerous jointed threads called *paraphyses*, which seem set apart for the purpose of keeping the male organs moist, and thus to preserve their vitality. The female organs are termed *archegonia* (Fig. 230), and they correspond to the pistils of true flowering plants. When the antheridia, or male organs, are sufficiently ripe, they rupture, and set free peculiar bodies which move about as if they were living creatures. These are called *spermatozoids* (Fig. 232). Meantime, the female organ (*archegonium*) has been preparing for their reception, by also rupturing its walls, and rolling them back like the mouth of a trumpet, so that the spermatozoids can more readily enter, and fertilise the germinal cell. The latter then roots itself, and sends up its fruit-stalk, on the end of which it carries the calyptra or veil (Fig. 234), which envelopes the young fruit. Both the veil and the capsule it covers are of different shapes in different species, so that proper attention paid to them will readily enable the student to recognise the various kinds of mosses. The mouth of the capsule, or fruit-case, is covered with a lid, which can be taken off by the thumb-nail as easily as the lids which cover the old fashioned earthenware teapots. In the several species this lid is of different shapes, and hence becomes another aid to their

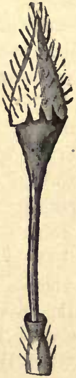
Fig. 232.



Spermatozoids

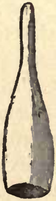
identification. In the genus *Andræa* there is no lid, and the spores have therefore to make their escape by the capsule splitting into four parts (Fig. 239). In those mosses whose capsules are covered with lids, there is frequently a contractile

Fig. 233.



Young Fruit of *Orthotrichum crispum*, showing Vaginula and hairy Calyptra.

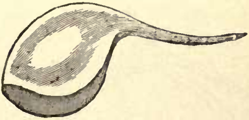
Fig. 234.



Mitriform Calyptra of *Encalyptra*.

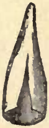
ring of cells interposed between the lid and mouth of the capsules, called the *annulus*, or "ring." Fig. 240 shows the different internal parts of a not uncommon species of moss (*Mnium hornum*), and from this the student will gain a good idea of the general structure. When the capsule lid of a moss is taken off, the first thing seen is the *peristome*, which consists of a number of teeth-like edges, which have always a constant number, as four, eight, sixteen, or twenty-four. The forms of these teeth

Fig. 235.



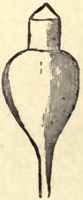
Cucullate inflated Calyptra of *Funaria*.

Fig. 236.



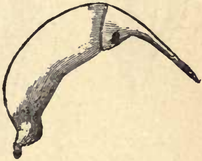
Cucullate conic Calyptra of *Fissidens*.

Fig. 237.



Fruit of *Splachnum ampullaceum* with small conic Lid, cylindric Capsule, and obovate Apophysis.

Fig. 238.

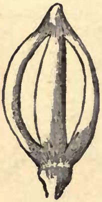


Strumose Capsule of *Dicranum starkii*, with rostrate Lid and Annulus.

are exceedingly various, and therefore if attention be paid to them, they afford extra means of identifying the numerous species of mosses. One group of mosses have no teeth, and these go by the name of the "naked-mouthed" mosses (*gymnostomous*).

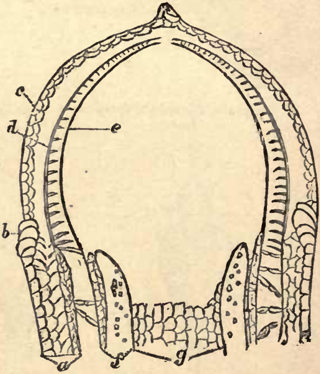
There is an outer and inner peristome, the latter originating from the outer wall of the spore-sac In addition even to the peculiarities of form and structure just described, there are several others which the reader will find described in Stark's

Fig. 239.



Schistocarpous Fruit of *Andreæa*.

Fig. 240.

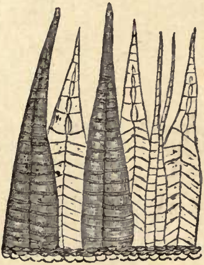


Section of upper part of Fruit of *Mnium hornum*. *a.* Wall of Capsule; *b.* Annulus; *c.* Lid; *d.* Tooth of outer Peristome; *e.* Tooth of inner Peristome; *f.* Cavity of Sporangium and Spores; *g.* Columella.

'History of British Mosses,' and in the writings of the best muscologist of the day, Dr. Braithwaite.

The Scale Mosses are many of them very interesting objects. One of these, the Fringed Scale Moss (*Ptilidium ciliare*), occurs abundantly in heathy places, where it forms large purplish-brown patches, which look like ordinary moss. The stems are from one to three inches in length, and prostrate, bearing on the one side a profusion of short branchlets, which are themselves repeatedly divided. The leaves overlap each other, and are placed in two rows on opposite sides of the stem. Each lobe is divided and cleft into two pointed segments, all of which are fringed with hairs. When parts of these leaves are viewed with a magnifying power of three hundred diameters, they are seen to consist of roundish cells, which have the usual disposition to become hexagonal, except in the hairs.

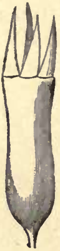
Fig. 241.



Part of inner and outer Peristomes of Moss.

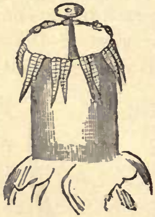
In January or February you will find it impossible to take a country walk without seeing the bark of trees, and the twigs of hawthorn, ash, &c., often covered with *lichens*, of a bright yellow, or silvery-grey colour. The former is called *Physcia parietina*, and its structure is very remarkable. Under the

Fig. 242.



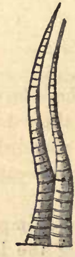
Fruit of *Tetraphis pellucida*, Peristome of four Teeth.

Fig. 243.



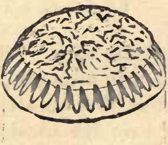
Splachnum sphæricum, with eight bigeminate Teeth, and exserted Columella.

Fig. 244.



Bifid Tooth from Peristome of *Fissidens*

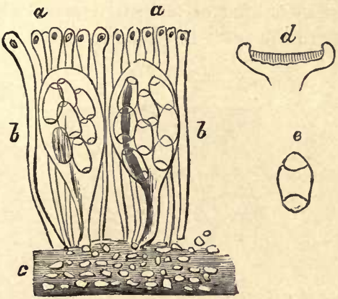
Fig. 245.



Peristome and Tympanum of *Pogonatum aloides*.

microscope it appears as follows:—It will be seen that even these lowly organised types of vegetation have differentiated parts for the purposes of reproduction. If you cut across the leaf-like layer (*thallus*) of the common Yellow Lichen, even with the naked eye you will perceive three different layers. When these are submitted to the microscope, they present the appearance seen in Fig. 246. Like mosses, lichens are very abundant. They grow on stones, trees, twigs, hedge-banks, rocks, almost everywhere. We possess in this country about eight hundred different indigenous species. Perhaps the best book you can carry with you in your search after these very interesting forms is Lindsay's History of British Lichens,' in which you will

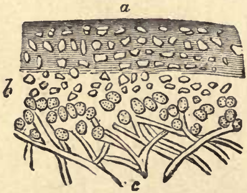
Fig. 246.



Section of *Physcia parietina*. *a*. Paraphyses; *b*. Asci with Spores; *c*. Hypothecium; *d*. Section of Apothecium; *e*. Spore.

find the leading genera figured and coloured. Many species of lichens have long been used in the arts for dyeing purposes; whilst others are esteemed equally valuable for medicine. They are the first possessors of the soil, and their decay often lays the foundation on which plants of a higher structure can better flourish. Of late years, the theory has been started that lichens are double organisms—a kind of terrestrial *algæ*, which have imprisoned the spore-like fungi.

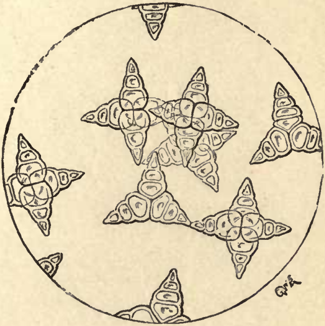
Fig. 247.



Section of *Physcia parietina*. *a*. Cortical Stratum; *b*. Gonidic Stratum; *c*. Medullary Stratum.

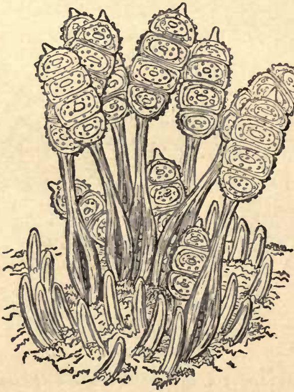
Whilst treating on objects whose structure can only be seen by microscopical aid, let us not omit another class whose occurrence is frequently only too common. They are parasitic fungi, which occur as black pustules on dead twigs or leaves. Fig. 248 is an excellent example of these lovely objects as seen when magnified. It occurs on the twigs of the beech, where the pustules form small orifices, with a ragged mouth, within which may be seen a black mass of spores. Each of these spores is of the star-shape seen in Fig. 248. When viewed with transmitted light, they are of an amber colour. During the summer months these black pustules may be found on nearly every dead twig of beech or lime which still remains attached to the parent tree. The proper way to mount the spores is to take out a portion with the point of a penknife and lay it on a glass slide, adding a drop of spirit, which will break up the mass into individual spores. A portion of this fluid may then be transferred to a clean slide, and a drop of balsam placed on it as the spirit evaporates. The whole should then be covered with thin glass in the ordinary way. Similar

Fig. 248.



Star-spored Fungus (*Asterosporium Hoffmanni*) objects to these may be found on the leaves of many of our summer plants. Those of the Common Pilewort (*Ranunculus ficaria*) are especially liable to beautiful "rust," called "cluster-cups," on account of their resembling a number of cups closely packed together, when examined with a lens. The "brands,"

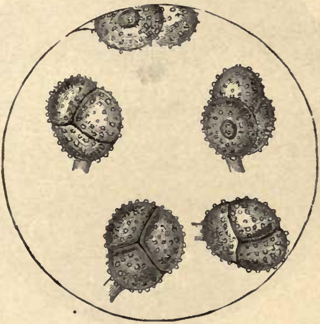
Fig. 249.



The Bramble-leaf Brand (*Aregma bulbosum*, Fr.).

as they are called, belong to the same group of parasitic fungi. If you examine the leaves of the common bramble, towards the middle of the summer, you will frequently see the under surfaces covered with blotches of yellow dust. As autumn approaches, darker bodies will be found mixed with this yellow powder, until at last the yellow spores will scarcely be found, and their places occupied with large blackish spots. These will be indicated, on the upper surfaces of the leaves, by reddish coloured spots. The darker spots are clusters of spores of the Bramble Brand (Fig. 249), one of our prettiest microscopic objects. If mounted in the manner already described in the star-shaped fungus, they will keep for years, and always prove attractive. The leaves of the meadow-sweet (*Spiræa ulmaria*) are frequently covered with a similar fungus, of a distinct species called Meadow-sweet Brand (*Triphragmium ulmaria* Fig. 250). It may usually be found where the meadow-sweet grows, in

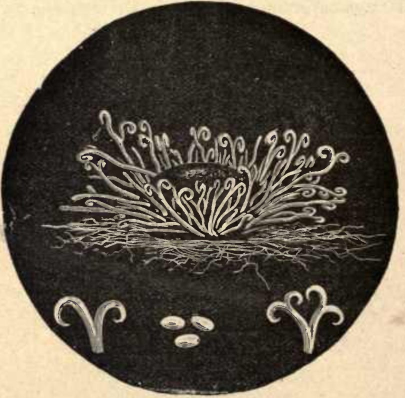
Fig. 250.



Meadow-sweet Brand (*Triphragmium ulmaria*).

moist situations, and can be readily recognised by the small black dots, not bigger than a pin's head, on the under side of the leaves. When examined under the microscope with a quarter of an inch objective, the pustules are seen to consist of aggregations of three-celled spores, whence their name of *Triphragmium.*

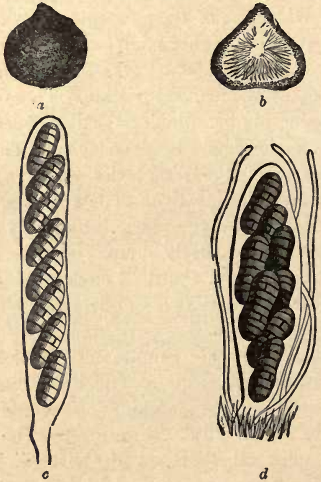
Fig. 251.



Maple Blight (*Uncinula bicornis*).

Another species of microscopic fungus is the Maple Blight (*Uncinula bicornis*, Fig. 251). This may be found, as a kind of whitish powder, on the leaves of the maple and sycamore during the autumnal months. If examined with a pocket-lens, the white powdered leaf will be seen to have a number of minute dots scattered over it. These are the fruit receptacles of the light, and if one be placed under the microscope, and viewed with a one-inch objective, it will turn out a very pretty object indeed. When one of these receptacles is taken up, and viewed with a higher microscopic power, a great number of pear-shaped bags, termed *asci*, each holding eight spores, are visible. These are the fruit of the blight, which is called *uncinula* on account of the hooked appendages. The above figure of one of the receptacles is given as seen under a half-inch objective. The spores and hooks are seen below the receptacle. Should your walk be in the spring and early summer months, you will perhaps have noticed the dead stems of herbaceous plants and the small twigs of trees to be covered with little black pustules, not bigger, if so big, as a pin's head. These are minute fungi, belonging to a group called *Sphæriacei.* The little black spots are perhaps covered by a skin, or epidermis, which later in the season will be thrown off. The pustule is nearly spherical, flattened at the base, however, and having at its apex a teat-like projection (*a*). The centre of this becomes perforated, and out of the perforation the inner contents of the fungus will escape. If a section of the pustule be made, the interior will be found occupied by a minute drop of jelly, which should be taken out with a needle and placed in a drop of water on a glass-slide, if you wish to examine it under the microscope. The little sacks (*asci*) then come out with remarkable distinctness. This structure is peculiar to many of the microscopic fungi, which a little patience will enable you to find on the leaves of plants more frequently than you had imagined. If you are short of objects for the microscope you cannot do better than turn into

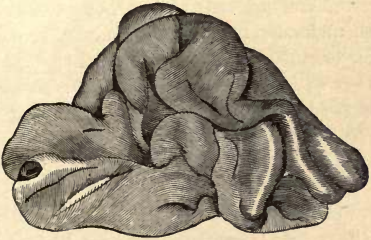
Fig. 252.



Sphæria herbarum. *a.* Perithecium; *b.* Section of ditto, magnified slightly; *c.* Ascus, with uniseriate Spores; *d.* Ascus, with biseriate Spores and Paraphyses, × 320.

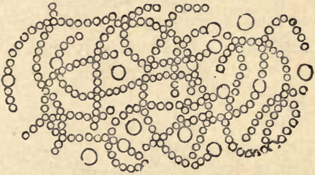
the nearest wheat field where the sicklier heads, covered with the black powder called "smut," will afford you microscopic fungi in abundance. The study of these minute but interesting forms of vegetation is more fascinating than people suppose for many of them are among the most beautiful and elegant forms seen with optical assistance. Such

Fig. 253.



Nostoc commune, nat. size.

Fig. 254.



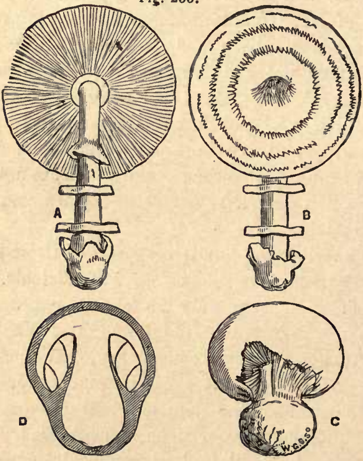
Nostoc commune, × 320, showing bead-like Cells.

books as Cooke's 'Microscopic Fungi' will assist the student, not only in finding the objects, but by the numerous figures, in enabling him to identify them. And all naturalists are now agreed, that it is only by a more intimate acquaintance with the simpler forms of life that we can hope to rise to a thorough understanding of the complex structures of higher organisms. A not unfrequent object met with in our walks is a greenish gelatinous substance, once supposed to be the residue of a shooting-star! It is in reality one of those curious organisms called *Nostoc*, or *Tremella* (Fig. 253), belonging to the *Algæ* family. We have several species of them in this country, whose internal structure is very much alike in all (Fig. 254), consisting of bead-like threads immersed in gelatine. Here and there, when seen under the microscope, one bead or sphere appears larger than the rest, and these are believed to be concerned in the reproduction of the species. The *Nostoc* is especially abundant after rainy weather, sometimes so as to become a nuisance on our garden walks and lawns.

We conclude our necessary hasty notices of the objects to be seen during a country stroll by a reference to the larger fungi. You cannot fail to observe them, for they grow almost everywhere. An old tree, however, is a splendid habitat, and here you may expect to find more than one kind. Out of other trees you see these fungi growing like a series of tongues overlapping each other. If you examine the underside of these, you will find it covered with minute pores, resembling a sponge. This species (*Polyporus*) is not a bad article of food, if properly cooked; but to find out how to do this you must study such books as Dr. Badham's 'Fungi,' Dr. M. C. Cooke's 'British Fungi,' and the coloured charts of Mr. Worthington Smith, showing forth at a glance the edible and poisonous species. The explanatory notes belonging to these charts are most useful, not only as showing how the edible species are to be cooked, but also as setting forth a practical experience in the determination of what kinds of fungi are poisonous and which are not, which entitles Mr. Smyth to a foremost place among bold investigators.

We have several hundred species of those kinds of Fungus popularly known as "Toadstools." We English as a rule only profess to eat one kind, which we dignify by the name of "Mushroom." Unfortunately for our consistency, in the course of the year we really eat three or four other species, and that under the delusion that we are all the while sticking to our true mushrooms! In the brief space here allotted we cannot be expected to enter fully into the delineation of the several species, nor is it desirable, seeing it has already been done by our best fungologists. The young student, however, may find amusement as well as instruction in the examination of ordinary species of what he considers "toadstools." Those bearing gills are called *Agarici*, whilst the stalked species which are perforated go by the name of *Boleti*. Young specimens of the former are covered over with a thin skin called *volva*. As the fungus grows, this is ruptured, whilst the growing stem carries a part of it upwards to form the *annulus*, or ring, to be seen just beneath the gills of the mushroom (Fig. A. 255).

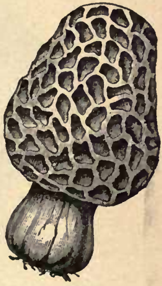
Fig. 255.



Specimens showing the Gills, Rings, and Stages of Growth.

One species of fungus is too good to be passed unnoticed. It is the Morel (*Morchella esculenta*, Fig. 256) one of the most easily recognised of all the fungi. We have gathered this species by scores in the fir-woods of Norfolk, when April has been a warmer month than usual. After being gathered, each fungus should be hung by a bit of string where there is a current of air, so as to be properly dried. When thus dried, all you have to do is to powder a little in soup, or grate the dry fungus over your chop or steak whilst cooking, and you will be thankful ever afterwards for the knowledge! Another fungus, hastily classed by us among the "toadstools," but whose merits are thoroughly appreciated in France, is the Champignon (*Marasmius oreades*, Fig. 257). This is one of the most dainty of the Agarics, as well as among the safest to use for cookery purposes. You cannot help noticing it in your walks, it is so abundant. Were it for nothing else, its habit of forming those dark green rings commonly known as "fairy rings" would render it a conspicuous species. These rings are caused by the spores being thrown outward, and, as the inner ground is tolerably exhausted of its nitrogenous substances, the spores thus scattered have a tendency to grow only on the outer or fertile ground. This fungus is of too dry a nature to

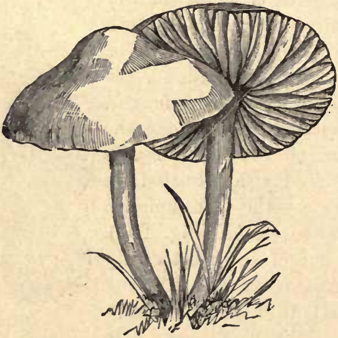
Fig. 256.



Morel.

make *ketchup*, but in a stew, or added to other mushrooms, it is a great dainty. Gather this, as well as all other kinds of edible fungi, when young—the younger the better, in all species, for even the edible "mushroom" is bad for food when too old.

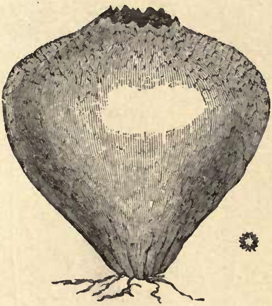
Fig. 257.



Fairy-ring Champignon (*Marasmius oreades*).

Lastly, we have another group of fungi of equal abundance to the champignon, to be found growing wherever there are damp pastures. You know them better as "puff-balls" (*Lycoperdon*) on account of their emitting such a quantity of snuff-like powder (spores) when thoroughly ripe and dry. Formerly, the dry Puff-balls made excellent "tinder," on account of the ease with which a spark could ignite it. In Norfolk, these Puff-balls are very abundant and very large, frequently growing to the size of a man's head. There they commonly go by the name of "bulfers," and we have been grieved to see them kicked about by the nailed boots of agricultural labourers, who were little aware how they were treating real dainties! Fig. 258 is a nearly pear-shaped puff-ball, without stem—a feature whose absence will readily lead to its identification. The spores are of a dark purple-brown colour, hence the scientific specific name. The species bearing a stem (Fig. 259) often grows to a height of six inches. The commonest of our native puff-balls, however, is that whose top is covered with a mealy-looking wart (Fig. 260, *Lycoperdon gemmatum*). The scars left by

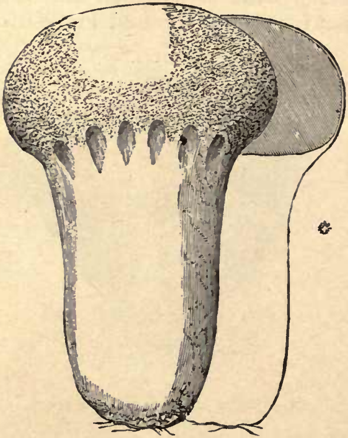
Fig. 258.



Lycoperdon atropurpureum. *a.* Spore.

these warts when they are rubbed off are six-sided. The Pear-shaped Puff-ball (*Lycoperdon pyriforme*, Fig. 261) is also common, and may be found growing on old stumps. The spores of this species are of a greenish-yellow colour. Another species is the Little Puff-ball (*Lycoperdon pusillum*, Fig. 262), which grows on hedge banks and in pastures, but it is not so abundant as some of the foregoing. The proper time for collecting these objects, with a view to eating them, is when the flesh is perfectly white. Then you

Fig. 259.

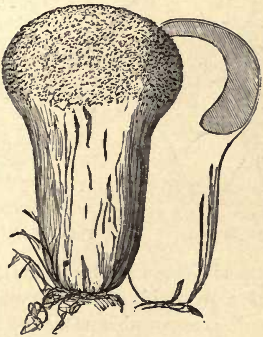


Lycoperdon saccatum. *a.* Spore.

may cut them in slices, and fry them; or use them as you would ordinary mushrooms. This you will do almost without distinguishing the difference.

Our task is now ended. We have endeavoured to make a country stroll more interesting, as well as more profitable. A harvest of material is everywhere at hand, but how few think of the bounty of the "Lord of the Harvest!" To the young especially, the study of these objects should have a peculiar charm, and it is among the most noticeable features in the education of the present day that the young *are* becoming more interested in natural history pursuits. There are few studies which more completely take the conceit out of human nature

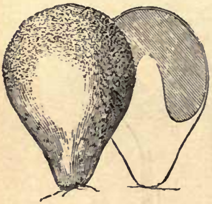
Fig. 260.



Lycoperdon gemmatum.

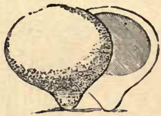
than these, for they reveal to us the presence of millions of organic forms, none of which can be associated with any utility to man, but whose vital processes none the less speak of the Wisdom and Love which have constructed them, and fitted them to be sharers of our terrestrial life. In the companionship of that life we find a higher purpose than mere utilitarianism; for, as good George Herbert has it, the natural world is but a pyramid, at the summit of which stands reasoning, responsible man, the mouth-piece and high-priest of the dumb forms which can utter no song of thanks or praise except through their gambols—whilst man is permitted, mind to mind, as face to face, to investigate this great mystery of life, and pour out in intelligible language his thanks to the Creator!

Fig. 261



Lycoperdon pyriforme.

Fig. 262.



Puff-ball (*L. pusillum*).

INDEX.

Adder's Tongue Fern, 282.
Adiantum, 283.
Aira, 275.
Alopecurus, 269.
Amphibia, 70.
Anodon, 37.
Antheridium, 298.
Anthoxanthum, 266
Antiquity of Snails, 222.
Antiquity of Snakes, 197.
Aphides, 185.
Apple Snail, 214.
Aquatic Crowfoot, 226.
Archægosaurus, 81.
Archæopteryx, 89.
Archegonia, 298.
Aregma, 308.
Arion ater, 206.
Asplenium, 287.
Athyris, 286.
Aulacomnium, 296.

Barbel, 25.
Barn Owl, 108.
Barren Brome Grass, 272.
Batrachians, 83.
Bearded Darnel, 275.
Bearded Tit, 122.
Beetles, 176.
Bindweed, 238.
Bithinia, 35.
Bitter-sweet, 246.
Bitter Vetch, 253.
Black Slug, 206.
Bladder Campion, 238.
Bladder Fern, 287.
Blue-bells, 239.
Blue Butterfly, 159.
Blind Worm, 98, 99.
Boletus, 316.
Bombardier Beetle, 182.
Boulder Clay, 6.
Bramble-leaf Brand, 308.
Brimstone Butterfly, 158.
Brimstone Moth, 172.
Bristly Snail, 217.
Brome Grass, 272.
Bryum, 295.
Buff Ermine Moth, 173.
Buff Tip Moth, 154.
Bugle, 233.
Bulbous Crowfoot, 225.
Bulfers, 319.
Bulimus, 221.
Bullfinch, 133.
Burying Beetle, 183.
Button Galls, 196.

Caddis Worms, 40.
Calosoma, 178.
Camberwell Beauty, 160.
Carpenter's Herb, 231.
Cases of Anabolia, 43.
Cases of Limnephilus, 42, 43 44
Cases of Molanna, 45.
Cases of Setodes, 44.
Cases of Sericostoma. 44.
Catocala, 164.
Carabus, 179.
Centaurea, 257.
Ceratodon, 294.
Ceterach, 289.

Champignon, 317.
Chicory, 245.
Clausilia, 221.
Cleavers, 237.
Common Brake, 283.
Common Carp, 21.
Common Lizard, 101.
Common Rush, 254.
Common Rush, 261.
Common Rye-grass, 274.
Common Songsters, 121.
Common Toad, 84, 85.
Convolvulus Hawk-moth, 165.
Coot, 118,
Coronella lævis, 93.
Cotton-grass, 265.
Couch-grass, 277.
Creeping Crowfoot, 226.
Creeping Soft-grass, 271.
Crested Dog's-tail, 278.
Cross Wort, 237.
Crowfoot, 225.
Crucian Carp, 22.
Crystalline Cross, 257.
Crystal Prisms, 256.
Cuckoo, 119.
Cuckoo-flower, 226.
Cuckoo-pint, 226, 227, 228, 230.
Cyclops, 51, 52, 53.
Cyclas, 38.
Cystopteris, 287.

Daisy, 225.
Darnel, 274.
Daphnia mucronata, 51.
Daphnia pulex, 47.
Daphnia pulex (female), 48.
Daphnia reticulata, 51.
Daphnia schæfferi, 49.
Daphnia vetula, 50.
Dead-nettle, 235.
Desmids, 59.
Development of Amphibia, 87.
Development of Ova, 77.
Devil's Coach-horse, 181.
Devonian Sandstones, 39.
Difference between Butterflies and Moths, 156.
Dilated Fern, 290.
Distribution of Reptiles, 79.
Dog's Mercury, 234, 258.
Dove's-foot Cranes-bill, 240.
Dyer's Rock-weed, 245.
Dytiscus, 45.

Early Orchis, 235.
Earth Nut, 241.
Edible Frog, 83.
Eft, 74.
Eggar Moth, 165.
Egg of Blue Butterfly, 151.
Egg of Brown Hair Streak, 150
Egg of Buff Tip Moth, 151.
Egg of Cabbage Butterfly, 148.
Egg of Cabbage Moth, 152.
Egg of Magpie Moth, 152.
Egg of Meadow Brown, 149.
Egg of Red Admiral, 149.
Egg of Small Copper, 150.
Eggs of Snake, 91.
Emperor Moth, 173.
Encalyptra, 300.
Eocene Period, 97.
Ephemera, 45.
Ermine Moth, 172.

Fairy Rings, 217.
Fangs of Viper, 95.
Ferns, 260.
Festuca, 275.
Fieldfare, 125.
Field Slug, 209.
Field Woodrush, 263.
Fig-wort, 249.
Fissidens, 301.
Floscularia, 61, 63
Flowering Plants, 224.
Fontinalis, 295.
Fools' Parsley, 242.
Forest Bed, 46.
Forget-me-not, 231.
Formation of Fern Spores, 284
Fossil Snail Shells, 222, 223.
Fossil Water Fleas, 47.
Fox Carex, 263.
Foxglove 236.

Foxtail Grass, 567.
Fox Moth, 173.
Fresh-water Snails, 32.
Fumitory, 237.
Funaria, 295.
Fungi, 292.

Gall Insects, 195, 196.
Galls, 195.
Garden Slug, 207.
Garden Snail, 213.
Geological Antiquity of Snakes, 97.
Germander Speedwell, 230.
Ghost Moth, 171.
Glacial Epoch, 39, 104, 105, 113.
Goat-moth, 167.
Goatsucker, 141.
Goose Grass, 237.
Granulated Saxifrage, 238.
Grasses, 260.
Great Burnet, 251.
Great Mullein, 248.
Great Saw-fly, 199.
Great Sedge, 263.
Great Water Newt, 71, 73.
Green Grasshopper, 201.
Green-veined White, 157.
Green Woodpecker, 135.
Ground Ivy, 230.
Gymnostomous Mosses, 301.
Gyrinus, 46.

Hair Streak Butterflies, 149.
Hammer Sedge, 264.
Hard Rush, 261.
Hart's Tongue Fern, 286.
Hawfinch, 130, 131.
Hawkweeds, 244.
Hay-fever, 267.
Head of Smooth Snake, 94.
Head of Snake, 93.
Head of Viper, 93.
Heath Butterfly, 164.
Heath Snail, 219.
Helleborine, 252.
Helpless condition of young singing Birds, 129.
Helix Aspersa, 213.
Hemlock, 242.
Herb Robert, 240.
Heron, 113.
History of Hedgerows. 8.
Hobby, 112.
Holcus, 269.
Holly Ferns, 286.
Honeysuckle, 248.
Hybernation of Reptiles, 82.
Hydra, 54, 55, 56, 57.
Hydra viridis, 58.
Hypnum, 297.

Ichthyornis, 89.
Insect Metamorphoses, 144.
Internal structure of Lepidoptera, 145.

Jack-by-the-hedge, 234.
Jay, 137.
Jet-black Slug, 210.

Kentish Snail, 219.
Kestrel, 107.
Kingfisher, 115, 116.
Kite, 110, 111.
Knautia, 251.
Knapweed, 239.

Lackey Moth, 171.
Ladies' Smock, 235.
Lady Birds, 185.
Lapidary Snail, 221.
Lappet Moth, 155.
Lapwing, 126, 127.
Large Spotted Slug, 206.
Larva of Dytiscus, 46.
Larva of Ephemera, 46.
Lepidoptera, 145.
Lichens, 292.
Limaces, 208.
Limestone Polypody, 288.
Ling, 254.
Lingual Ribbon of Ancylus, 35.
Lingual Ribbon of Succinea, 35.
Lingual Ribbon of Testacella, 34
Little Copper Butterfly, 159.

Lolium, 274.
Loose-strife, 245.
Lophinus, 78.
Louse-wort, 247.

Maiden-hair Fern, 283.
Maiden-hair Spleenwort, 287.
Male Fern, 286.
Maple Blight, 310.
Marasmius, 317.
Marchantia, 281.
Marine Bladder Campion, 257.
Marsh Foxtail Grass, 268.
Marsh Marigolds, 236.
Meadow Barley, 275.
Meadow Brown Butterfly, 163.
Meadow Foxtail Grass. 269.
Meadow Soft Grass, 269.
Meadow-sweet Brand, 309.
Meadow Tiger, 164.
Melicerta, 61.
Milk Thistle, 256.
Milk-wort, 248.
Mimicry, 151.
Mined Bramble Leaves, 187.
Mined Hawthorn Leaf, 194.
Mined Oak Leaf, 189, 191, 192, 193.
Moor-hen, 117.
Morel, 317.
Moschatel, 234.
Mosses, 292.
Mottled Umber, 170.
Mouse-ear, 244.
Mullein, 247.
Mushrooms 315.
Musk Beetle, 177.

Natterjack Toad. 85, 87.
Nettle. 257.
Norwich Crag, 39.
Nostoc, 313.
Nuthatch, 136.

Oak Fern, 285.
Oak Fern, 290.
Oak Spangles, 197, 198.
Oil Beetle, 182.
Old Man's Beard, 240.
Onion, 256.
Ophioglossum, 282.
Orange Tip Butterfly, 153, 162.
Orchard Snail. 217.
Origin of our Lanes, 9.
Origin of migratory Habits in Birds, 164.
Origin of Tarns, 5.
Origin of Village Names, 11.
Orthotrichum, 300.
Osmunda, 287.
Ova of Newt, 75.
Ox-eye Daisy, 245.

Painted Lady Butterfly, 162.
Painter's Mussel, 38.
Paraphyses, 299.
Parasite of Pike. 15.
Parsley Fern, 288.
Peacock Butterfly, 158, 161.
Peewit, 126, 128.
Phryganea, 41.
Physcia, 305.
Pigmy Snail, 221.
Pike, 13.
Pill Wort, 225.
Pink-leaved Sedge, 264.
Pisidium, 38.
Planorbis, 35.
Plant Crystals, 255.
Plated Snail, 217.
Plumatella, 64, 65, 66.
Pollen, 252, 253, 254.
Polypody, 288.
Polyporus, 314.
Pond-weed, 253.
Pottia, 297.
Prickly Fern, 285.
Prickly Snail, 217.
Primrose, 250.
Privet Hawk-moth, 164
Proteus, 83.
Pterodactyles, 90.
Puff Balls, 318, 319.
Pupa, 221.
Purbeck Marble, 39.

Ragged Robin, 233.
Rag-wort, 244.
Ranunculus, 225.
Raphides, 255.
Rana esculenta, 83.
Red Admiral, 161.
Red Campion. 233.
Red Nettle, 230.
Remote Carex, 263.
Reptiles, 68.
Rhubarb, 256.
Ribwort Plantain, 250.
Ringed Snake, 90.
Rope Moss, 296.
Rose Beetle, 179.
Rotifers, 59.
Rotifer vulgaris, 51.
Rough Chervil, 242.
Royal Fern, 287.
Ruddy Snail, 221.
Rue-leaved Fern, 288.
Ruff and Reeve, 123.
Rye-grass, 275.

St. John's Wort, 243.
Sand Lizard, 101.
Saw-fly, 197 199, 200.
Scale of Barbel, 28.
Scales of Blue Butterfly, 148.
Scale of Bream, 21.
Scale of Common Carp, 24.
Scale of Chub, 26.
Scale of Crucian Carp, 25.
Scale of Dace, 19.
Scale of Eel, 29.
Scale of Grayling, 27.
Scale of Gudgeon, 22.
Scales of Meadow Brown, 147.
Scale of Minnow, 23.
Scale Mosses, 302.
Scale of Perch, 17.
Scales of Pieris brassicæ, 146.
Scale of Pike, 16.
Scale of Roach, 18.
Scale of Rudd, 20.
Scaly Spleenwort, 289.
Scale of Tench, 17.
Scratched Boulders, 7.
Screw Moss, 293.
Sea-side Barley, 279
Secondary Strata, 39.
Sedge Warbler, 139.
Self-heal, 231, 232.
Separation of England from Continent, 31.
Shining Cranes-bill, 240.
Short-eared Owl, 108.
Siskin, 133, 134.
Smooth Newt, 74.
Smooth Snake, 93.
Smut, 313.
Snails and Slugs, 204
Snipe, 141.
Sparrow-hawk, 106
Spawn of Frog, 79.
Spear Thistle, 253.
Speedwell, 231.
Spermatozoids, 299.
Sphæraphides, 258.
Sphæriacei, 311, 312.
Sphagnum, 295.
Stag Beetle, 184.
Star-spored Fungus, 307.
Stitchwort, 230.
Stork's-bill, 240.
Sun Beetles, 177.
Swan Mussels, 38.

Tadpole of Frog, 80, 81.
Tadpole of Newt, 77.
Tail of Blind-worm, 100.
Teeth of Neritina, 33.
Teeth of Paludina, 32.
Teeth of Valvata, 37.
Tentacles of Hydra, 58.
Testacella, 208, 211.
Tetraphis, 304.
Three-spined Sticklebacks, 30.
Tiger Beetle, 176.
Tinea, 167.
Tits, 121.
Toad Rush, 261.
Toadstools, 315.
Tortoise-shell Butterflies, 159.
Tortula, 293.
Treacle Mustard, 234.

Tree Slug, 209.
Turnip Saw-fly, 197.

Umbelliferous plants, 241.

Valerian, 239.
Valvata, 37.
Vanessa io, 161.
Vapourer Moth, 169.
Vernal Grass, 265.
Viper, 93.
Viper's Bugloss, 244.
Volvox, 62, 64.

Wall Barley. 275.
Water Ermine Moth, 173.
Wealden Strata, 39.
Wheel Animalcules, 59.
White Bedstraw, 237.
White Cabbage Butterfly, 157
White Campion, 233.
White Snail, 217.
Wild Carrot, 242.
Willow-herbs, 245.
Wire Worms, 184.
Woodsia, 290.
Wood Snail, 215.
Wrinkled Snail, 216.

Yarrow, 243.
Yellow Bedstraw, 237.
Yellow Carex, 264.
Yellow Lichens, 305.
Yellow Slug, 209.
Yellow Tail Moth, 173.
Yellow Toadflax, 246.

Zoned Snail, 219.

GREAT REDUCTIONS

IN THE PRICES OF MANY OF THE

PUBLICATIONS OF

MESSRS W. H. ALLEN & CO., LONDON,

JUST PURCHASED BY

JOHN GRANT,

WHOLESALE BOOKSELLER,

EDINBURGH.

PAGE
Miscellaneous Works - - - - - - - 2
Scientific Works - - - - - - - - 27
  Natural History.
  Botany.
  Mosses, Fungi, &c.
Veterinary Works and Agriculture - - 32
India, China, Japan, and the East - - - 34

The Reduced Prices of these Books can be had on application to any Bookseller at Home and Abroad. The Published Prices are affixed to each book.

The Trade supplied direct, or through
Messrs SIMPKIN, MARSHALL & CO., London.

CATALOGUE.

ARTHUR PENRHYN STANLEY, D.D. (Dean of Westminster).

Scripture Portraits and other Miscellanies collected from his Published Writings. By Arthur Penrhyn Stanley, D.D. Crown 8vo, gilt top, 5s.

Uniform with the above.

VERY REV. FREDERICK W. FARRAR, D.D., F.R.S.
(Archdeacon of Westminster).

Words of Truth and Wisdom. By Very Rev. Frederick W. Farrar, D.D., F.R.S. Crown 8vo, gilt top, 5s.

Uniform with the above.

SAMUEL WILBERFORCE, D.D. (Bishop of Winchester).

Heroes of Hebrew History. Crown 8vo, gilt top, 5s.

Uniform with the above.

CARDINAL NEWMAN.

Miscellanies from the Oxford Sermons of John Henry Newman, D.D. Crown 8vo, gilt top, 5s.

CAPTAIN JAMES ABBOTT.

Narrative of a Journey from Herat to Khiva, Moscow, and St Petersburgh during the late Russian invasion at Khiva, with Map and Portrait. 2 vols., demy 8vo, 24s.

Throughout the whole of his journey, his readers are led to take the keenest interest in himself, and each individual of his little suite. The most remarkable anecdote of this part of his journey is concerning the prosecution of the Jews, for an alleged insult to Mohammedanism, not unlike the pretext of Christian persecutors in the days of the Crusaders.

From St Petersburgh, Captain Abbott returned to England, where he gives an amusing account of the difficulties, and mental and physical distresses of his Afghan follower. The book concludes with the author's return to India, and with notices of the fate of some of the individuals in whom we have been most interested by his narrative.

"The work will well repay perusal. The most intrinsically valuable portion is perhaps that which relates to the writer's adventures in Khaurism, and at the Court of Khiva; but the present time imparts a peculiar interest to the sketches of Russian character and policy."—*London Economist.*

EDWARD L. ANDERSON.

How to Ride and School a Horse, with a System of Horse Gymnastics. Fourth Edition, revised and corrected, crown 8vo, 2s. 6d.

"An admirable practical manual of riding."—*Scotsman.*

"The book deserves perusal by all who have dealings with horses."—*Birmingham Gazette.*

"Though practice is of course essential, it is equally necessary that the practice should be guided by some principle, and the aspirant who adopts the methods explained and recommended by Mr Anderson is not likely to regret his choice of an instructor."—*Morning Post.*

D. T. ANSTED and R. G. LATHAM.

The Channel Islands. Revised and Edited by E. Toulmin Nicolle. Third Edition, profusely illustrated, crown 8vo, 7s. 6d.

"A useful and entertaining book. The work is well done, and to those who have not even paid a flying visit to this beautiful group it is calculated to cause a strong desire to explore and enjoy its attractions."—*Daily Chronicle.*

"We are extremely glad to see a new edition of this fascinating work. . . . All who know the Channel Islands should read this admirable book; and many who read the book will certainly not rest until they know the Channel Islands."—*Black and White.*

MAJOR J. H. LAWRENCE-ARCHER, Bengal H.P.

The Orders of Chivalry, from the Original Statutes of the various Orders of Knighthood and other Sources of Information. With 3 Portraits and 63 Plates, **beautifully coloured and heightened with gold, 4to**, coloured, £6. 6s., Plain, £3. 3s.

"Major Lawrence-Archer has produced a learned and valuable work in his account of 'The Orders of Chivalry.' He explains that the object of the book is to supply a succinct account of the chivalric orders in a convenient form. The literary form of the work is amply convenient for reference and study. Its material form could be convenient only to some knight of the times when armour was worn in the field, and men were stronger in the arm than they are now. It is a handsome volume. The size of the book is doubtless due to the introduction of a series of engraved plates of the badges and crosses of the various orders described. These plates are executed in a finished style, and give the work an exceptional value for students of heraldic symbolism. The author may be congratulated on the successful issue of a laborious and useful task."—*Scotsman*, 14th May 1888.

SIR EDWIN ARNOLD, M.A., Author of " The Light of Asia," &c.

The Book of Good Counsels, Fables from the Sanscrit of the Hitopadésa. With Illustrations by Gordon Browne. Autograph and Portrait, crown 8vo, antique, gilt top, 5s.

——— The Same. Superior Edition, beautifully bound, 7s. 6d.

"It is so long since Sir Edwin Arnold's Indian fables were in print that they may practically be regarded as a new book. In themselves they are almost the fathers of all fable, for whereas we know of no source whence the 'Hitopadésa' could have been borrowed, there are evidences of its inspiration and to spare in Bidpai, in Æsop, and in most of the later fabulists."—*Pall Mall Gazette.*

"Those curious and fascinating stories from the Sanskrit which Sir Edward Arnold has retold in 'The Book of Good Counsels' give us the key to the heart of modern India, the writer tells us, as well as the splendid record of her ancient gods and glories, quaint narratives, as full of ripe wisdom as the songs of Hiawatha, and with the same curious blending of statecraft and wood-magic in them."—*Daily Telegraph.*

"A new edition comes to hand of this delightful work—a fit companion to 'Æsop's Fables' and the 'Jungle Book.' Sir Edwin has done well to republish this record of Indian stories and poetical maxims from the Sanskrit. And the illustrations, a specimen of which we give here, what shall we say of them? Simply that they are equal to the text. No more pleasant series of 'Good Counsels' is it possible to find, and we are convinced that it is not an ill counsel—far from it—to advise our readers to forthwith get this charming work. They will derive not a little pleasure, and perchance instruction, from a perusal of the story of the jackal, deer, and crow, of the tiger and the traveller, of the lion, the jackals, and the bull, of the black snake and golden chain, of the frogs, and the old serpent, and of all the other veracious chronicles herein set forth."—*Whitehall Review.*

S. BARING-GOULD, M.A., Author of " Mehalah," &c.

In Troubadour Land. A Ramble in Provence and Languedoc, with Illustrations by J. E. Rogers. Medium 8vo, 12s. 6d.

"The title of Mr Baring-Gould's book only indicates one of the many points of interest which will attract the intelligent traveller during a tour in Provence and Languedoc. Besides troubadours, there are reminiscences of Greek colonisation and Roman Empire, of the Middle Ages, and of the Revolution. . . . The illustrations which adorn the pages of this very readable volume are decidedly above the average The arm-chair traveller will not easily find a pleasanter *compagnon de voyage.*"—*St James's Gazette.*

"A most charming book, brightly written, and profusely illustrated with exquisite engravings."—*Glasgow Herald.*

"A charming book, full of wit and fancy and information, and worthy of its subject."—*Scotsman.*

SIR E. C. BAYLEY.

The Local Muhammadan Dynasties, Gujarat. Forming a Sequel to Sir H. M. Elliott's "History of the Muhammadan Empire of India," demy 8vo, 21s.

WYKE BAYLISS.

The Enchanted Island, the Venice of Titian, and other studies in Art, with Illustrations. Crown 8vo, 6s.

"Richly imaginative and full of eloquent and frequently highly poetical thought." —*Standard.*

"A charm which would render it difficult for any one to lay the book aside till the last page is reached."—*Art Journal.*

"A clever lecturer might pick more than one chapter as a good bit for evening readings."—*Graphic.*

The Higher Life in Art. Crown 8vo, with Illustrations, 6s.

"The style has the grace which comes by culture, and no small share of the eloquence bred of earnest conviction. Mr Bayliss writes as a man who, having seen much, has also read and thought much on fine art questions. His views are therefore entitled to that respectful attention which the pleasant dress in which he has clothed them renders it all the easier to accord."—*Scotsman.*

"The writing is that of a scholar and a gentleman, and though the critical faculty is often evinced in a subtle and discriminating form, all allusions to individuals are made with so much of the kindliness of true good taste, that we are almost conscious of a reluctance in disagreeing with the author."—*The Spectator.*

"Mr Wyke Bayliss is at the same time a practical artist and a thoughtful writer The combination is, we regret to say, as rare as it is desirable. . . He deals ably and clearly—notably so in this present book—with questions of the day of practical and immediate importance to artists and to the Art public. . . We prefer to send the reader to the volume itself, where he will find room for much reflection."—*The Academy.*

"One of the most humorous and valuable of the general articles on Art is Mr Wyke Bayliss' 'Story of a Dado.'"—*The Standard.*

MISS SOPHIA BEALE.

The Churches of Paris from Clovis to Charles X., with numerous Illustrations. Crown 8vo, 7s. 6d.

CONTENTS:—Notre Dame; Notre Dame des Champs; Notre Dame de Lorette; Notre Dame des Victoires; Geneviève; Val de Grace; Ste. Chapelle; St Martin; St Martin des Champs; Etienne du Mont; Eustache; Germain l'Auxerrois; Germain des Près; Gervais; Julien; Jacques; Leu; Laurent; Merci; Nicolas; Paul; Roch; Severin; V. de Paul; Madeleine; Elizabeth; Sorbonne; Invalides.

"An interesting study of the historical, archæological, and legendary associations which belong to the principal churches of Paris."—*Times.*

"A comprehensive work, as readable as it is instructive. The literary treatment is elaborate, and the illustrations are numerous and attractive."—*Globe.*

"For the more serious-minded type of visitor who is capable of concerning himself in the treasures of art and store of traditions they contain, Miss Beale has prepared her book on the *Churches of Paris.* It is more than an ordinary guide-book, for it mingles personal opinion and comment with curious information drawn from the old and new authorities on the history and contents of the more ancient and celebrated of the Paris churches."—*Scotsman.*

"A monument of historical research and judicious compilation is *The Churches of Paris from Clovis to Charles X.*, by Sophia Beale (Allen and Co.). This valuable work, copiously and gracefully illustrated by the author, is destined to serve as a complete vade-mecum to those British visitors to the French capital who take a special interest in ecclesiastical architecture and in the curious mediæval lore connected with several of the venerable Parisian fanes that have survived wars and sieges, revolutions and spasms of urban 'improvement,' throughout from six to eight centuries."—*Daily Telegraph.*

MONSEIGNEUR BESSON.

Frederick Francis Xavier de Merode, Minister and Almoner to Pius IX. His Life and Works. Translated by Lady Herbert. Crown 8vo, 7s. 6d.

"The book is most interesting, not only to Catholics, but to all who care for adventurous lives and also to historical inquirers. De Merode's career as an officer of the Belgian army, as a volunteer in Algeria with the French, and afterwards at the Papal Court, is described with much spirit by Monseigneur Besson, and Bishop of Nîmes, who is the author of the original work. The book, which is now translated, was written with permission of the present Pope, and is, of course, a work agreeable to the authorities of the Vatican, but at the same time its tone leaves nothing to be desired by those who are members of the communions."—*Athenæum.*

SIR GEORGE BIRDWOOD, M.D., K.C.I.E., &c.

Report on the Old Records of the India Office, with Maps and Illustrations. Royal 8vo, 12s. 6d.

"No one knows better than Sir George Birdwood how to make 'a bare and short-hand' index of documents attractive, instructive and entertaining, by means of the notes and elucidatory comments which he supplies so liberally, and so pleasantly withal, from his own inexhaustible stores of information concerning the early relations of India with Europe."—*Times.*

"The wonderful story (of the rise of the British Indian Empire) has never been better told. . . . A better piece of work is very rarely met with."—*The Anti-Jacobin.*

"Official publications have not as a rule any general interest; but as there are 'fagots and fagots' so there are reports and reports, and Sir George Birdwood's Report on the Old Records of the India Office is one of the most interesting that could be read." —*Journal des Debats.*

HENRY BLACKBURN, Editor of "Academy Notes."

The Art of Illustration. A Popular Treatise on Drawing for the Press. Description of the Processes, &c. Second edition. With 95 Illustrations by Sir John Gilbert, R.A., H. S. Marks, R.A., G. D. Leslie, R.A., Sir John Millais, R.A., Walter Crane, R. W. Macbeth, A.R.A., G. H. Boughton, A.R.A., H. Railton, Alfred East, Hume Nisbet, and other well-known Artists. 7s. 6d.

A capital handbook for Students.

"We thoroughly commend his book to all whom it may concern, and chiefly to the proprietors of the popular journals and magazines which, for cheapness rather than for art's sake, employ any of the numerous processes which are now in vogue."—*Athenæum.*

"Let us conclude with one of the axioms in a fascinating volume: 'Be an artist *first*, and an illustrator afterwards.'"—*Spectator.*

"'The Art of Illustration' is a brightly written account, by a man who has had large experience of the ways in which books and newspapers are illustrated nowadays. . . . As a collection of typical illustrations by artists of the day, Mr Blackburn's book is very attractive."—*The Times.*

"Mr Blackburn explains the processes—line, half-tone, and so forth—exemplifying each by the drawings of artists more or less skilled in the modern work of illustration. They are well chosen as a whole, to show the possibilities of process work in trained hands."—*Saturday Review.*

"Mr Blackburn's volume should be very welcome to artists, editors, and publishers."—*The Artist.*

"A most useful book."—*Studio.*

E. BONAVIA, M.D., Brigade-Surgeon, Indian Medical Service.

The Cultivated Oranges and Lemons of India and Ceylon. Demy 8vo, with oblong Atlas volume of Plates, 2 vols., 30s.

"The amount of labour and research that Dr Bonavia must have expended on these volumes would be very difficult to estimate, and it is to be hoped that he will be repaid, to some extent at least, by the recognition of his work by those who are interested in promoting the internal industries of India."—*Home News.*

"Dr Bonavia seems to have so thoroughly exhausted research into the why and wherefore of oranges and lemons, that there can be but little left for the most enthusiastic admirer of this delicious fruit to find out about it. Plunging into Dr Bonavia's pages we are at once astonished at the variety of his subject and the wide field there is for research in an everyday topic. Dr Bonavia has given a very full appendix, in which may be found a few excellent recipes for confitures made from oranges and lemons."—*The Pioneer.*

R. BRAITHWAITE, M.D., F.L.S., &c.

The Sphagnaceæ, or Peat Mosses of Europe and North America. Illustrated with 29 plates, **coloured by hand, imp. 8vo,** 25s.

"All muscologists will be delighted to hail the appearance of this important work . . . Never before has our native moss-flora been so carefully figured and described, and that by an acknowledged authority on the subject." —*Science Gossip.*

"Mosses, perhaps, receive about as little attention from botanists as any class of plants, and considering how admirably mosses lend themselves to the collector's purposes, this is very remarkable. Something may be due to the minuteness of the size of many of the species, and something perhaps to the difficulties inherent in the systematic treatment of these plants; but we fancy the chief cause of comparative neglect with which they are treated is to be sought in the want of a good illustrated English treatise upon them. In the work which is now before us, Dr Braithwaite aims at placing the British mosses on the same vantage-ground as the more favoured classes of the vegetable kingdom; and judging from the sample lately issued, he will succeed in his endeavours."—*Popular Science Review.*

"TOM BOWLING."

Book of Knots (The). Illustrated by 172 Examples, showing the manner of making every Knot, Tie, and Splice. By "TOM BOWLING." Third Edition. Crown 8vo, 2s. 6d.

Edited by JAMES BURROWS.

Byron Birthday Book. 16mo, cloth, gilt edges, 2s. 6d.
A handsome book.

B. CARRINGTON, M.D., F.R.S.

British Hepaticæ. Containing Descriptions and Figures of the Native Species of Jungermannia, Marchantia, and Anthoceros. **With plates coloured by hand.** Imp. 8vo, Parts 1 to 4, all published per set, 15s.

SURGEON-MAJOR L. A. WADDELL, M.B.

The Buddhism of Tibet. With its Mystic Cults, Symbolism, and Mythology, and in its relation to Indian Buddhism, with over 200 Illustrations. Demy 8vo, 600 pp., 31s. 6d.

SYNOPSIS OF CONTENTS:—Introductory. *Historical*—Changes in Primitive Buddhism leading to Lamaism—Rise, Development, and Spread of Lamaism—The Sects of Lamaism. *Doctrinal*—Metaphysical Sources of the Doctrine—The Doctrine and its Morality—Scriptures and Literature. *Monastic*—The Order of Lamas—Daily Life and Routine—Hierarchy and Reincarnate Lamas. *Buildings*—Monasteries—Temples and Cathedral—Shrines (and Relics and Pilgrims). *Mythology and Gods*—Pantheon and Images—Sacred Symbols and Charms. *Ritual and Sorcery*—Worship and Ritual—Astrology and Divination—Sorcery and Necromancy. *Festivals and Plays*—Festivals and Holidays—Mysic Plays and Masquerades and Sacred Plays. *Popular Lamaism*—Domestic and Popular Lamaism. *Appendices*—Chronological Table—Bibliography—Index.

"By far the most important mass of original materials contributed to this recondite study."—*The Times.*

"Dr Waddell deals with the whole subject in a most exhaustive manner, and gives a clear insight into the structure, prominent features, and cults of the system; and to disentangle the early history of Lamaism from the chaotic growth of fable which has invested it, most of the chief internal movements of Lamaism are now for the first time presented in an intelligible and systematic form. The work is a valuable addition to the long series that have preceded it, and is enriched by numerous illustrations, mostly from originals brought from Lhasa, and from photographs by the author, while it is fully indexed, and is provided with a chronological table and bibliography."—*Liverpool Courier.*

"A book of exceptional interest."—*Glasgow Herald.*

"A learned and elaborate work, likely for some time to come to be a source of reference to all who seek information about Lamaism. . . . In the appendix will be found a chronological table of Tibetan events, and a bibliography of the best literature bearing on Lamaism. There is also an excellent index, and the numerous illustrations are certainly one of the distinctive features of the book."—*Morning Post.*

"Cannot fail to arouse the liveliest interest. The author of this excellently produced, handsomely illustrated volume of nearly six hundred pages has evidently spared no pains in prosecuting his studies. . . . The book is one of exceptional value, and will attract all those readers who take an interest in the old religions of the far East."—*Publishers' Circular.*

"The author is one of few Europeans who have entered the territory of the Grand Lama, and spent several years in studying the actualities of Lamaism as explained by Lamas. A Lamaist temple with its fittings was purchased, and the officiating priests explained in full detail the symbolism and the rites as they proceeded. Other temples and monasteries were visited and Lamas employed for copying manuscripts, and searching for texts bearing upon the author's researches. Enjoying special facilities for penetrating the reserve of Tibetan ritual, and obtaining direct from Lhasa and Tạshi-lhunpo most of the objects and explanatory material needed, much information has been obtained on Lamaist theory and practice which is altogether new."

"The internal developments and movements of Lamaism are now for the first time presented in an intelligible and systematic form. Details of the principal rites, mystic and other deep-rooted demon worship and dark sorcery, the religious Plays and Festivals, are given fully."

With numerous illustrations from originals brought from Lhasa, and from photographs by the author.

M. C. COOKE, M.A., LL.D.

*** For fuller notices of Dr Cooke's works see under Scientific, pp. 29, 30.

The British Fungi: A Plain and Easy Account of. With Coloured Plates of 40 Species. Fifth Edition, Revised, crown 8vo, 6s.

Rust, Smut, Mildew, and Mould. An Introduction to the Study of Microscopic Fungi. Illustrated with 269 Coloured Figures by J. E. Sowerby. Fifth Edition, Revised and Enlarged, with Appendix of New Species. Crown 8vo, 6s.

Handbook of British Hepaticæ. Containing Descriptions and Figures of the Indigenous Species of Marchantia, Jungermannia, Riccia, and Anthoceros, illustrated. Crown 8vo, 6s.

Our Reptiles and Batrachians. A Plain and Easy Account of the Lizards, Snakes, Newts, Toads, Frogs, and Tortoises indigenous to Great Britain. New and Revised Edition. With **Original Coloured Pictures of every species, and numerous woodcuts,** crown 8vo, 6s.

F. C. DANVERS.

Report to the Secretary of State for India in Council on the Portuguese Records relating to the East Indies, contained in the Archivo da Torre de Tombo, and the Public Libraries at Lisbon and Evora. Royal 8vo, sewed, 6s. net.

REV. A. J. D. D'ORSEY, B.D., K.C., P.O.C.

Portuguese Discoveries, Dependencies, and Missions in Asia and Africa, with Maps. Crown 8vo, 7s. 6d.

CONTENTS.

Book I.

Introductory.
The Portuguese in Europe and Asia.
Portugal and the Portuguese.
Portuguese Discoveries in the Fifteenth Century.
Portuguese Conquests of India in the Sixteenth Century.
The Portuguese Empire in the Sixteenth Century.

Book II.

The Portuguese Missions in Southern India.
Early History of the Church in India.
First Meeting of the Portuguese with the Syrians.
Pioneers of the Portuguese Missions.
The Rise of the Jesuits.
The Jesuits in Portugal.
St Francis Xavier's Mission in India.
Subsequent Missions in the Sixteenth Century.

Book III.

The Subjugation of the Syrian Church.
Roman Claim of Supremacy.
First Attempt, by the Franciscans.
Second Attempt, by the Jesuits.
The Struggle against Rome.

Book III.—*continued*

The Archbishop of Goa.
The Synod of Diamper.
The Triumph of Rome.

Book IV.

Subsequent Missions in Southern India, with special reference to the Syrians.
Radiation of Mission of Goa.
The Madura Mission.
Portuguese Missions in the Carnatic.
Syrian Christians in the Seventeenth Century.
Syrian Christians in the Eighteenth Century.

Book V.

The Portuguese Missions, with special reference to Modern Missionary efforts in South India.
The First Protestant Mission in South India.
English Missions to the Syrians 1806-16.
English Missions and the Syrian Christians.
The Disruption and its Results.
Present State of the Syrian Christians.
The Revival of the Romish Missions in India.

C. L. EASTLAKE.

Notes on the Principal Pictures in the Royal Gallery at Venice. Crown 8vo, 3s. 6d.

VERY REV. FREDERICK W. FARRAR, D.D., F.R.S.
(Archdeacon of Westminster).

Words of Truth and Wisdom, by Very Rev. Frederick W. Farrar, D.D., F.R.S. Crown 8vo, gilt top, 5s.

CONTENTS.

Christian Statesmanship.
Legislative Duties.
The Use of Gifts and Opportunities.
The Brotherhood of Man.
Energy of Christian Service.
Christianity and the Human Race.
Christianity and Individual.
The Victories of Christianity.
The Christian Remedy against the Frailties of Life.
Prayer, the Antidote of Sorrow.
The Conquest over Temptation.
Too Late.
The Souls of the Departed.
What Heaven is.
No Discharge in the War against Sin.
The Dead which die in the Lord.
The Resurrection of the Dead.
The Blighted Life.
Wisdom and Knowledge.
The Voice of History.
The Monks.
The Early Franciscans.
The Hermits.
The Missionaries.
The Martyrs.
Seneca.
Seneca and St Paul.
Gallio and St Paul.
Roman Society in the days of St Paul.
Sanskrit.
Greek and Hebrew.
Aryan Migrations.
Words.

"In theological views he might be described as standing between the Evangelical party and the Broad Church; but his knowledge, coloured by a poetic temperament, his superabundant fertility, and eloquent luxuriance of style, have gained for him a unique position in the theological thought of the last twenty years."—*Celebrities of the Century.*

GENERAL GORDON, C.B.

Events in the Taeping Rebellion, being Reprints of MSS. copied by General Gordon, C.B., in his own handwriting; with Monograph, Introduction, and Notes, by A. Egmont Hake, Author of "The Story of Chinese Gordon." With Portrait and Map, demy 8vo, 18s.

"The publication of this volume completes what may be called the personal narrative of General Gordon's eventful life told in his own words."—*Manchester Guardian.*

"There is no doubt that a wide circle of readers will like to read the story in the very words of the gallant leader of the 'Ever Victorious Army.'"—*Daily Graphic.*

A handy book of reference.

Companion to the Writing Desk; or, How to Address, Begin, and End Letters to Titled and Official Personages. Together with a Table of Precedence, copious List of Abbreviations, Rules for Composition and Punctuation, Instructions on Preparing for the Press, &c. 32mo, 1s.

A useful manual which should be in every office.

BARON CUVIER.

The Animal Kingdom, with considerable Additions by W. B. Carpenter, M.D., F.R.S., and J. O. Westwood, F.L.S. New Edition, Illustrated with 500 Engravings on Wood and **36 Coloured Plates,** imp. 8vo, 21s.

M. GRIFFITH.

India's Princes, short Life Sketches of the Native Rulers of India, with 47 full-page Illustrations. Demy 4to, gilt top, 21s.

The contents are arranged in the following order:—THE PUNJAUB—H.H. The Maharaja of Cashmere, H.H. The Maharaja of Patiala, H.H. The Maharaja of Kapurthalla. RAJPUTANA—The Maharaja of Ouidpur, The Maharaja of Jeypore, The Maharaja of Jodhpur, The Maharaja of Uwar, The Maharaja of Bhurtpur. CENTRAL INDIA—H.H. The Maharaja Holkar of Indore, H.H. The Maharaja Scindia of Gwalior, H.H. The Begum of Bhopal. THE BOMBAY PRESIDENCY—H.H. The Gaikwar of Baroda, H.H. The Rao of Cutch, H.H. The Raja of Kolhapur, H.H. The Nawab of Juarrghad, H.H. The Thakore Sahib of Bhavnagar, H.H. The Thakore Sahib of Dhangadra, H.H. The Thakore Sahib of Morvi, H.H. The Thakore Sahib of Gondal. SOUTHERN INDIA—H.H. The Nizam of Hyderabad, H.H. The Maharaja of Mysore, H.H. The Maharaja of Travancore, &c.

"A handsome volume, containing a series of photographic portraits and local views with accompanying letterpress, giving biographical and political details, carefully compiled and attractively presented."—*Times.*

GEORGE GRESSWELL.

The Diseases and Disorders of the Ox. Second Edition, demy 8vo, 7s. 6d.

"This is perhaps one of the best of the popular books on the subject which has been published in recent years, and demonstrates in a most unmistakable manner the great advance that has been made in Bovine and Ovine Pathology since the days of Youatt. . . . To medical men who desire to know something of the disorders of such an important animal—speaking hygienically—as the Ox, the work can be recommended."—*The Lancet.*

C. HAMILTON.

Hedaya or Guide, a Commentary on the Mussulman Laws. Second Edition, with Preface and Index by S. G. Grady, 8vo, 35s.

The great Law-Book of India, and one of the most important monuments of Mussulman legislation in existence.

"A work of very high authority in all Moslem countries. It discusses most of the subjects mentioned in the Koran and Sonna."—MILL's Mohammedanism.

"A valuable work."—ALLIBONE.

JOSEPH HAYDN.

Book of Dignities, containing lists of the Official Personages of the British Empire, Civil, Diplomatic, Heraldic, Judicial, Ecclesiastical, Municipal, Naval, and Military, from the Earliest Periods to the Present Time, together with the Sovereigns and Rulers of the World from the Foundation of their respective States; the Orders of Knighthood of the United Kingdom and India, and numerous other lists. Founded on Beatson's "Political Index" (1806). **Remodelled and brought down to 1851 by the late Joseph Haydn. Continued to the Present Time, with numerous additional lists, and an Index to the entire Work, by Horace Ockerby, Solicitor of the Supreme Court.** Demy 8vo, 25s.

"The most complete official directory in existence, containing about 1,300 different lists."—*Times.*

"The value of such a book can hardly be overrated."—*Saturday Review.*

"A perfect monument of patient labour and research, and invaluable for many purposes of reference."—*Truth.*

"This valuable work has cost its editor, Mr Horace Ockerby, a great deal of labour and does infinite credit to his research and industry."—*World.*

Rev. H. R. HAWEIS, M.A., Author of "Music and Morals."

Sir Morell Mackenzie, Physician and Operator, a Memoir, compiled and edited from Private Papers and Personal Reminiscences. New Edition, with Portrait and copy of Autograph Letter from the Queen, crown 8vo, 3s. 6d.

CONTENTS.

Family Tree.
Surroundings.
Boyhood.
A Vocation.
The Throat Hospital.
Private Practice.
Leisure Hours.
The Emperor.
The German Doctors.
The Book.
The Respite.
The Last Voyage.
Last Glimpses.
The End.

"Mr Haweis writes not only fearlessly, but with remarkable freshness and vigour. He is occasionally eloquent, and even pathetic. In all that he says we perceive a transparent honesty and singleness of purpose."—*Saturday Review.*

"A deeply interesting book, and one which challenges in a most striking and fearless manner the stern verdict which Sir Morell's own profession so generally passed upon his conduct before and after the death of his illustrious patient the Emperor. . . The volume is full of absolutely interesting details, many among them new."—*Daily Telegraph.*

HOWARD HENSMAN, Special Correspondent of the "Pioneer" (Allahabad) and the "Daily News" (London).

The Afghan War, 1879-80. Being a complete Narrative of the Capture of Cabul, the Siege of Sherpur, the Battle of Ahmed Khel, the March to Candahar, and the defeat of Ayub Khan. With Maps, demy 8vo, 21s.

"Sir Frederick Roberts says of the letters here published in a collected form that 'nothing could be more accurate or graphic.' As to accuracy no one can be a more competent judge than Sir Frederick, and his testimony stamps the book before us as constituting especially trustworthy material for history. Of much that he relates Mr Hensman was an eye-witness; of the rest he was informed by eye-witnesses immediately after the occurrence of the events recorded. There could, therefore, be little doubt as to the facts mentioned. Credibility might be concurrent with incorrect deductions, but we are assured by Sir Frederick Roberts that Mr Hensman's accuracy is complete in all respects. Mr Hensman enjoyed singular advantages during the first part of the war, for he was the only special correspondent who accompanied the force which marched out of Ali Kheyl in September 1879. One of the most interesting portions of the book is that which describes the march of Sir Frederick Roberts from Cabul to Candahar. The description of the Maiwand disaster is given with combined clearness, simplicity, and power, and will be read with the utmost interest. Indeed, the book is in every respect interesting and well written, and reflects the greatest credit on the author."—*Athenæum.*

SIR JOHN F. W. HERSCHEL, Bart., K.H., &c., Member of the Institute of France, &c.

Popular Lectures on Scientific Subjects. New Edition, crown 8vo, 6s.

"We are reminded of the rapid progress made by science within the last quarter of a century by the publication of a new edition of Sir John Herschel's *Popular Lectures on Scientific Subjects.* In 1861, spectrum analysis, as applied to the heavenly bodies, was referred to as a possibility; now it is not only an accomplished fact, but the analysis of the gases contained in the sun has led to the discovery of one of them, helium, upon the earth. Some of the lectures, such as that on light, are practically popular treatises on the particular subject to which they refer, and can be read with advantage even by advanced students."—*The Westminster Review.*

REV. T. P. HUGHES.

Notes on Muhammadanism, by Rev. T. P. Hughes, Author of Dictionary of Islam. Third Edition, revised and enlarged. Fcap. 8vo, 6s.

"Altogether an admirable little book. It combines two excellent qualities, abundance of facts and lack of theories. . . . On every one of the numerous heads (over fifty) into which the book is divided, Mr Hughes furnishes a large amount of very valuable information, which it would be exceedingly difficult to collect from even a large library of works on the subject. The book might well be called a 'Dictionary of Muhammadan Theology,' for we know of no English work which combines a methodical arrangement (and consequently facility of reference) with fulness of information in so high a degree as the little volume before us."—*The Academy.*

"It contains *multum in parvo*, and is about the best outlines of the tenets of the Muslim faith which we have seen. It has, moreover, the rare merit of being accurate; and, although it contains a few passages which we would gladly see expunged, it cannot fail to be useful to all Government employés who have to deal with Muhammadans; whilst to missionaries it will be invaluable."—*The Times of India.*

"It is manifest throughout the work that we have before us the opinions of one thoroughly conversant with the subject, and who is uttering no random notions. . . . We strongly recommend 'Notes on Muhammadanism.' Our clergy especially, even though they are not missionaries, and have no intention of labouring amongst Muhammadans, or consorting with them, ought to have at least as much knowledge of the system as can be most readily acquired, with a very little careful study, from this useful treatise."—*The Record.*

SIR W. HUNTER.

Bengal MS. Records. A Selected List of Letters in the Board of Revenue, Calcutta, 1782-1807, with an Historical Dissertation and Analytical Index. 4 vols., demy 8vo, 30s.

J. HUNTER, late Hon. Sec. of the British Bee-keepers' Association.

A Manual of Bee-keeping. Containing Practical Information for Rational and Profitable Methods of Bee Management. Full Instructions on Stimulative Feeding, Ligurianising and Queen-raising, with descriptions of the American Comb Foundation, Sectional Supers, and the best Hives and Apiarian Appliances on all Systems. Fourth Edition, with Illustrations, crown 8vo, 3s. 6d.

"We are indebted to Mr J. Hunter, Honorary Secretary of the British Bee-keepers' Association. His Manual of Bee-keeping, just published, is full to the very brim of choice and practical hints fully up to the most advanced stages of Apiarian Science, and its perusal has afforded us so much pleasure that we have drawn somewhat largely from it for the benefit of our readers."—*Bee-keepers' Magazine (New York).*

"It is profusely illustrated with engravings, which are almost always inserted for their utility. . . . There is an old saying that 'easy writing is hard reading,' but we will not say thus much of Mr Hunter's book, which, taken as a whole, is perhaps the most generally useful of any now published in this country."—*The Field.*

MAJOR LEIGH HUNT, Madras Army, and ALEX. S. KENNY, M.R.C.S.E., A.K.C., Senior Demonstrator of Anatomy at King's College, London.

On Duty under a Tropical Sun. Being some Practical Suggestions for the Maintenance of Health and Bodily Comfort, and the Treatment of Simple Diseases; with remarks on Clothing and Equipment. Second Edition, crown 8vo, 4s.

"This little book is devoted to the description and treatment of many tropical diseases and minor emergencies, supplemented by some useful hints on diet, clothing, and equipment for travellers in tropical climates. The issue of a third edition proves that the book has hitherto been successful. On the whole we can commend the hints which have been given for the treatment of various diseases, but in some places much has been left to the knowledge of the reader in the selection and application of a remedy."—*Scottish Geographical Magazine.*

"Is written more especially for the rougher sex, and is only less important than Tropical Trials' because it has had many more predecessors. It is now in a third edition, and contains practical suggestions for the maintenance of health and bodily comfort, as well as the treatment of simple diseases, with useful remarks on clothing and equipment for the guidance of travellers abroad."—*Daily Telegraph.*

Tropical Trials. A Handbook for Women in the Tropics. Crown 8vo, 7s. 6d.

"Is a valuable handbook for women in the East, and, we are glad to see, now in its second edition. It does not treat theoretically of the maladies incidental to Europeans in hot climates, or go deeply into those matters which properly belong to the experienced doctor, but it gives plain, wholesome advice on matters of health, which, were it scrupulously followed, it is not too much to say would add fifty per cent. to the enjoyment of our countrywomen abroad. She could scarcely have a better guide as to what to do and what not to do than this excellent handbook, which deserves to be included in every woman's foreign outfit."—*Daily Telegraph.*

JOHN H. INGRAM.

The Haunted Homes and Family Traditions of Great Britain. Illustrated. Crown 8vo, 7s. 6d.

Epitomised in One Volume by R. O'BYRNE, F.R.G.S., &c.

James' Naval History. A Narrative of the Naval Battles, Single Ship Actions, Notable Sieges, and Dashing Cutting-out Expeditions, fought in the days of Howe, Hood, Duncan, St Vincent, Bridport, Nelson, Camperdown, Exmouth, Duckworth, and Sir Sydney Smith. Crown 8vo, 5s.

MRS GRACE JOHNSON, Silver Medallist Cookery, Exhibition.

Anglo-Indian and Oriental Cookery. Crown 8vo, 3s. 6d.

"Overflows with all sorts of delicious and economical recipes."—*Pall Mall Budget.*

"Housewives and professors of the gentle art of cookery who deplore the dearth of dainty dishes will find a veritable gold mine in Mrs Johnson's book."—*Pall Mall Gazette.*

Appeals to us from a totally original standpoint. She has thoroughly and completely investigated native and Anglo-Indian cuisines, and brought away the very best specimens of their art. Her pillau and kedgree are perfect, in our opinion; curries are scientifically classed and explained, and some of the daintiest recipes we have ever seen are given, but the puddings particularly struck our fancy. Puddings as a rule are *so* nasty! The pudding that is nourishing is hideously insipid, and of the smart pudding it may truly be said that its warp is dyspepsia, and its woof indigestion. Mrs Johnson's puddings are both good to taste and pretty to look at, and the names of some of her native dishes would brighten any menu.

H. G. KEENE, C.I.E., B.C.S., M.R.A.S., &c.

History of India. From the Earliest Times to the Present Day. For the use of Students and Colleges. 2 vols, with Maps. Crown 8vo, 16s.

"The main merit of Mr Keene's performance lies in the fact that he has assimilated all the authorities, and has been careful to bring his book down to date. He has been careful in research, and has availed himself of the most recent materials. He is well known as the author of other works on Indian history, and his capacity for his self-imposed task will not be questioned. We must content ourselves with this brief testimony to the labour and skill bestowed by him upon a subject of vast interest and importance. Excellent proportion is preserved in dealing with the various episodes, and the style is clear and graphic. The volumes are supplied with many useful maps, and the appendix include notes on Indian law and on recent books about India."—*Globe.*

"Mr Keene has the admirable element of fairness in dealing with the succession of great questions that pass over his pages, and he wisely devotes a full half of his work to the present century. The appearance of such a book, and of every such book, upon India is to be hailed at present. A fair-minded presentment of Indian history like that contained in Mr Keene's two volumes is at this moment peculiarly welcome."—*Times.*

An Oriental Biographical Dictionary. Founded on Materials collected by the late Thomas William Beale. New Edition, revised and enlarged, royal 8vo, 28s.

"A complete biographical dictionary for a country like India, which in its long history has produced a profusion of great men, would be a vast undertaking. The suggestion here made only indicates the line on which the dictionary, at some future time, could be almost indefinitely extended, and rendered still more valuable as a work of reference. Great care has evidently been taken to secure the accuracy of all that has been included in the work, and that is of far more importance than mere bulk. The dictionary can be commended as trustworthy, and reflects much credit on Mr Keene. Several interesting lists of rulers are given under the various founders of dynasties."—*India.*

The Fall of the Moghul Empire. From the Death of Aurungzeb to the Overthrow of the Mahratta Power. A New Edition, with Corrections and Additions, with Map, crown 8vo, 7s. 6d.

This work fills up a blank between the ending of Elphinstone's and the commencement of Thornton's Histories.

Fifty-Seven. Some Account of the Administration of Indian Districts during the Revolt of the Bengal Army. Demy 8vo, 6s.

DR TALBOTT, and others.

Keble College Sermons. Second Series, 1877-1888, crown 8vo, 6s.

"To those who desire earnest, practical, and orthodox doctrine in the form of short addresses, these sermons will be most acceptable; and their lofty tone, their eloquent wording, and the thorough manliness of their character, will commend them to a wide circle of readers."—*Morning Post.*

"Dr Talbot has a second time thoughtfully placed on public record some of the lessons which were taught during his Wardenship in *Sermons preached in the Chapel of Keble College, Oxford*, 1877-1888. The sermons are fresh and vigorous in tone, and evidently come from preachers who were thoroughly in touch with their youthful audience, and who generally with much acuteness and skill grappled with the spiritual and intellectual difficulties besetting nowadays the University career."—*Church Times.*

G. H. KINAHAN.

A Handy Book of Rock Names. Fcap. 8vo, 4s.

"This will prove, we do not doubt, a very useful little book to all practical geologists, and also to the reading student of rocks. When a difficulty is incurred as to a species of deposit, it will soon vanish. Mr Kinahan's little book will soon make it all clear. The work is divided into three parts. The first is a classified table of rocks, the second part treats of the *Ingenite* rocks, and the third part deals with those rocks which are styled *Derivate*. Dana's termination of *yte* has been most generally used by the author, but he has also given the *ite* terminations for those that like them. The book will be purchased, for it must be had, by every geologist; and as its size is small, it will form a convenient pocket companion for the man who works over field and quarry."—*Popular Science Review.*

REV. F. G. LEE, D.D. (*Vicar of All Saints', Lambeth*).

Sights and Shadows. Being Examples of the Supernatural. New Edition. With a Preface addressed to the Critics. Crown 8vo, 6s.

"This work will be especially interesting to students of the supernatural, and their name is legion at the present moment. It deals with more than one branch of what is commonly known as spiritualism. The introduction gives a brief resumé of various forms of magic and divination which have obtained credence in all ages, and later on we find well-authenticated accounts of apparitions, supernatural warnings, hypnotic experiments, and miracles of healing. Mr Lee evidently believes that 'there are more things in heaven and earth than are dreamt of in our philosophy,' and few sane people will disagree with him, though they may not be inclined to accept all his opinions and assertions as they stand."—*Lady.*

"Here we have ghostly stories galore, which believers in supernatural visitations will welcome as upholders of the faith that is in them. Dr Lee is a hard hitter and a vigorous controversialist, with a righteous contempt for your Darwins and Stuart Mills, and such like folk, and is not above suggesting that some of them have a decided worship of the god Self. As for 'the pompous jargon and silly cynicism which so many public scribes again and again make use of to throw discredit upon any phase of the supernatural,' I have nothing to say. They can take care of themselves. This much I know, that 'Sights and Shadows' gives one an eerie feeling as midnight approaches and the fire flickers on the hearth."—*Gentlewoman.*

COL. G. B. MALLESON.

History of the French in India. From the Founding of Pondicherry in 1674, to the Capture of that place in 1761. New and Revised Edition, with Maps. Demy 8vo, 16s.

"Colonel Malleson has produced a volume alike attractive to the general reader and valuable for its new matter to the special student. It is not too much to say that now, for the first time, we are furnished with a faithful narrative of that portion of European enterprise in India which turns upon the contest waged by the East India Company against French influence, and especially against Dupleix."—*Edinburgh Review.*

"It is pleasant to contrast the work now before us with the writer's first bold plunge into historical composition, which splashed every one within his reach. He swims now with a steady stroke, and there is no fear of his sinking. With a keener insight into human character, and a larger understanding of the sources of human action, he combines all the power of animated recital which invested his earlier narratives with popularity."—*Fortnightly Review.*

"The author has had the advantage of consulting the French archives, and his volume forms a useful supplement to Orme."—*Athenæum.*

COL. G. B. MALLESON.

Final French Struggles in India and on the Indian Seas. New Edition. Crown 8vo, 6s.

"How India escaped from the government of prefects and sub-prefects to fall under that of commissioners and deputy-commissioners; why the Penal Code of Lord Macaulay reigns supreme instead of a Code Napoleon; why we are not looking on helplessly from Mahe, Karikal, and Pondicherry, while the French are ruling all over Madras, and spending millions of francs in attempting to cultivate the slopes of the Neilgherries, may be learnt from this modest volume. Colonel Malleson is always painstaking; his style is transparent, and he never loses sight of the purpose with which he commenced to write."—*Saturday Review.*

"A book dealing with such a period of our history in the East, besides being interesting, contains many lessons."—*Athenæum.*

"Searching, yet easy, his pen goes with unflagging power through the military wonders of a hundred years, connecting the accounts of battles by a sufficient historic thread."—*Academy.*

The Battle-Fields of Germany, from the Outbreak of the Thirty Years' War to the Battle of Blenheim, with maps and one plan, demy 8vo, 16s.

"Colonel Malleson has shown a grasp of his subject, and a power of vivifying the confused passages of battle, in which it would be impossible to name any living writer as his equal. In imbuing these almost forgotten battle-fields with fresh interest and reality for the English reader, he is re-opening one of the most important chapters of European History, which no previous English writer has made so interesting and instructive as he has succeeded in doing in this volume."—*Academy.*

Ambushes and Surprises, being a Description of some of the most famous instances of the Leading into Ambush and the Surprises of Armies, from the time of Hannibal to the period of the Indian Mutiny, with a portrait of General Lord Mark Ker, K.C.B., demy 8vo, 18s.

IRVING MONTAGU (late Special War Correspondent "Illustrated London News").

Camp and Studio. Illustrated by the Author. New Edition. Crown 8vo, 6s.

"Mr Irving Montagu's narrative of his experiences as war artist of the *Illustrated London News* during the Russo-Turkish war, though late in appearing, may be read with interest. War correspondents and artists usually enjoy a fair share of adventure; but Mr Montagu appears to have revelled in dangers which seem anything but desirable when studied in cold blood. Mr Montagu has much that is interesting to tell about the horrors of the siege of Kars and the prowess of the fair young Amazon who commanded a troop of Bashi-Bazuks, and even seduced a Russian general to her side. How he got to the front in spite of Russian prohibition, disguised as a camp follower, how his portmanteau was shelled a few inches behind his back, what he risked and what he saw in the memorable lines before Plevna, will be read with great interest. The book is well illustrated by many vigorous sketches, some of which are exceedingly humorous."—*Athenæum.*

"A bright chatty record of wars, scenes, and adventures in various parts of the world."—*Echo.*

Wanderings of a War Artist. Illustrated by the Author. New Edition. Crown 8vo, 6s.

"Mr Montagu is to be congratulated on an eminently readable book, which, both in style and matter, is above the average of productions in this kind."—*The Morning Post.*

"His own adventures are largely seasoned with stories of other people and anecdotes he picks up. He went through the second siege of Paris under the Commune, and some of the best reading in the book is the picture he gives of the state of poor, beautiful Paris, seen by the eye of an observing, impartial man, who has no object in either exaggerating or under-colouring the work of the Commune."—*The Spectator.*

"The adventures of Mr Montagu are narrated with humour, and are seldom dull reading."—*Glasgow Herald.*

JAMES IRVIN LUPTON, F.R.C.V.S., author of "The External Anatomy of the Horse," &c.

The Horse: as he Was, as he Is, and as he Ought to Be, with Illustrations. Crown 8vo, 3s. 6d.

"Written with a good object in view, namely, to create an interest in the important subject of horse-breeding, more especially that class known as general utility horses. The book contains several illustrations, is well printed and handsomely bound, and we hope will meet with the attention it deserves."—*Live Stock Journal.*

J. MORRIS, Author of "The War in Korea," &c., thirteen years resident in Tokio under the Japanese Board of Works.

Advance Japan. A Nation Thoroughly in Earnest. With over 100 Illustrations by R. Isayama, and of photographs lent by the Japanese Legation. 8vo, 12s. 6d.

"Mr Morris evidently knows the country well, and is a strong believer in its future; his book will be found a useful summary of recent history, abounding in good character sketches, accompanied with photographs, of the leading men."—*Times.*

"Is really a remarkably complete account of the land, the people, and the institutions of Japan, with chapters that deal with matters of such living interest as its growing industries and armaments, and the origin, incidents, and probable outcome of the war with China. The volume is illustrated by a Japanese artist of repute; it has a number of useful statistical appendices, and it is dedicated to His Majesty the Mikado."—*Scotsman.*

"Mr Morris, who writes, of course, with thorough local knowledge, gives a very complete and eminently readable account of the country, its government, people, and resource. . . The work, which contains a large number of portraits and other illustrations, is decidedly 'on the nail,' and may be recommended not only as a book to read, but as of value for reference."—*Westminster Gazette.*

"Puts before us a clear view of the point which has been reached. His work is historical, social, and descriptive; we see in it the Japanese of to-day as he really is. Mr Morris has also something to say on the Japanese at home—how he eats, how he dresses, and how he comports himself; while wider issues are discussed in the chapters treating of the administration of the islands, their ports, communications, trades, and armaments."—*Globe.*

"A well-proportioned sketch of the Japanese of to-day, so recent as to include the results of the war. . . There is much else I should like to quote in this able and interesting book. It has a good chapter on natural history, and an excellent chapter on diet, dress, and manners; it gives just enough of Japanese history to help the ordinary reader who wants to learn his Japan on easy terms; it has also most useful and attractively conveyed information in its brief account of the principal cities of Japan, communications and armament, language and literature, mines and minerals." —*Queen.*

"He summarises clearly, concisely, the existing knowledge on the Japanese Parliamentary system, territorial and administrative divisions, natural history, domestic and national customs, dynastic changes, old feudal institutions, town populations, industries, mineral and other natural resources, railways, armaments, the press, and other subjects too many for enumeration. Even the chapter on language and literature makes an appalling subject interesting. . . . Mr Morris has brought his very useful account of Japan up-to-date. He gives a good summary of the recent war with China, and then proceeds to make some well-considered suggestions on a matter of supreme importance to Europe no less than to the two Empires of the Far East."

CHARLES MARVIN.

The Region of the Eternal Fire. An Account of a Journey to the Caspian Region in 1883. New Edition. With Maps and Illustrations. Crown 8vo, handsomely bound, 6s.

"The leading authority of the English Press on the Central Asian Question is Charles Marvin, a man of iron industry, who has wielded his comprehensive knowledge of the region in such a manner as to render eminent service to his country."—*Opinion of Arminius Vambery.*

"Charles Marvin's services in respect of the Russo-Afghan Question have been invaluable. He has heard with his own ears the opinions expressed on the subject by Russian generals and diplomatists, and, for the love of England, has spent his own money to warn England's people."—*Opinion of Colonel Malleson,* "*The Russo-Afghan Question,*" *p. 55.*

CARDINAL NEWMAN.

Miscellanies from the Oxford Sermons of John Henry Newman, D.D. Crown 8vo, gilt top, 5s.

"All the resources of a master of English style—except, perhaps one, description—were at his command; pure diction, clear arrangement, irony, dignity, a copious command of words, combined with a reserve in the use of them—all these qualities went to make up the charm of Newman's style, the finest flower that the earlier system of a purely classical education has produced."—*Athenæum.*

"The pieces presented to us here are carefully chosen, and answer the purpose of the present volume. The selections which are contained in it happily avoid any of these passages which have been the grounds of controversy. As a general rule we are able to take in the teachings of this book without any *arrière-pensée*, without any feeling that we have here the germ of those theories which estrange their author from us."—*Athenæum.*

COL. F. A. WHINYATES, late R.H.A., formerly commanding the Battery.

Military Regiments—From Corunna to Sevastopol, the History of "C" Battery, "A" Brigade, late "C" Troop, Royal Horse Artillery, with succession of Officers from its formation to the present time. With 3 Maps, demy 8vo, 14s.

EDWARD NEWMAN, F.Z.S.

British Butterflies and Moths. Illustrated with nearly 900 life size Figures of Species of Butterflies and Moths. Super royal 8vo, 25s.

DEPUTY SURGEON-GENERAL C. T. PASKE, late of the Bengal Army, and Edited by F. G. AFLALO.

Life and Travel in Lower Burmah, with Frontispiece. Crown 8vo, 6s.

In dealing with life in Burmah we are given a pleasant insight into Eastern life; and to those interested in India and our other Eastern possessions, the opinions Mr Paske offers and the suggestions he makes will be delightful reading. Mr Paske has adopted a very light style of writing in 'Myamma,' which lends an additional charm to the short historical-cum-geographical sketch, and both the writer and the editor are to be commended for the production of a really attractive book."—*Public Opinion*

Translation of the famous Passion Play.

Passion Play at Oberammergau, The, with the whole Drama translated into English, and the Songs of the Chorus in German and English; also a Map of the Town, Plan of the Theatre, &c. 4to, cloth, 3s. 6d.; paper, 2s. 6d.

"The author of 'Charles Lowder' has done a real service in publishing a translation of 'The Passion Play at Oberammergau,' with a description of the play and short account of a visit there in 1880. To those who have already seen it, this little book will recall vividly the experience of what must be to all a memorable day, while to those who are going in 1890 it is simply invaluable."—*Guardian.*

MARY A. PRATTEN.

My Hundred Swiss Flowers, with a short account of Swiss Ferns. With 60 Illustrations. Crown 8vo, plain plates, 12s. 6d.; *with plates coloured by hand*, 25s.

"The temptation to produce such books as this seems irresistible. The author feels a want; the want is undeniable. After more or less hesitation he feels he can supply it. It is pleasantly written, and affords useful hints as to localities."—*Athenæum.*

R. A. PROCTOR.

Watched by the Dead, a loving study of Dickens' half-told tale. Crown 8vo, cloth, 1s. 6d.; boards, 1s.

"Mr Proctor here devotes much study and much ingenious conjecture to restoring the plot of 'The Mystery of Edwin Drood.' It would not be fair were we to attempt to give in a small compass the result of his labours. It must suffice to say that those who have occupied themselves with this curious problem will be interested in the solution here offered for their acceptance."—*Spectator.*

WILLIAM RAEBURN ANDREW.

Raeburn (Sir Henry, R.A.), Life by his Great-Grandson, William Raeburn Andrew, with an Appendix comprising a list of his works exhibited in the Royal Academy, Edinburgh. 8vo, 10s. 6d.

"Mr Andrew's book, which on this occasion appeals to a wider public, makes no pretence to do more than to bring together the biographical fragments concerning Raeburn gathered out of various publications and to 'make them coherent with a little cement of his own.' Possibly a fuller and more original biography of the greatest of our portrait-painters, who was at the same time one of the greatest ornaments of the Edinburgh Society of the beginning of the century, may yet see the light; and in the meantime we can be grateful to Mr Andrew for bringing together and arranging so rich a store of topographical and personal details connected with his illustrious ancestor. In an appendix is a useful annotated catalogue of the 1876 exhibition of Raeburn's works."—*Scotsman.*

R. RIMMER, F.L.S.

The Land and Freshwater Shells of the British Isles. Illustrated with 10 Photographs and 3 Lithographs, containing figures of all the principal Species. Second Edition. Crown 8vo, 5s.

"This handsomely got up little volume supplies a long-felt want in a very ingenious and trustworthy manner. The author is an enthusiastic conchologist, and writes both attractively and well, and in a manner so simple and natural that we have no fear that any ordinarily educated man will easily understand every phrase. But the feature of this book which strikes us most is that every species of British land and freshwater shell has been photographed, and here we have all the photographs, natural size in the albertype process, so that the merest tyro will find no difficulty in identifying any shell he may find."—*Science Gossip.*

ALEXANDER ROGERS (Bombay Civil Service, Retired).

The Land Revenue of Bombay, a History of its Administration, Rise, and Progress, with 18 Maps. 2 vols., demy 8vo, 30s.

"Mr Rogers has produced a continuous and an authoritative record of the land changes and of the fortunes of the cultivating classes for a full half-century, together with valuable *data* regarding the condition and burdens of those classes at various periods before the present system of settlement was introduced. Mr Rogers now presents a comprehensive view of the land administration of Bombay as a whole, the history of its rise and progress, and a clear statement of the results which it has attained. It is a narrative of which all patriotic Englishmen may feel proud. The old burdens of native rule have been lightened, the old injustices mitigated, the old fiscal cruelties and exactions abolished. Underlying the story of each district we see a perennial struggle going on between the increase of the population and the available means of subsistence derived from the soil. That increase of the population is the direct result of the peace of the country under British rule. But it tends to press more and more severely on the possible limits of local cultivation, and it can only be provided for by the extension of the modern appliances of production and distribution. Mr Rogers very properly confines himself to his own subject. But there is ample evidence that the extension of roads, railways, steam factories, and other industrial enterprises, have played an important part in the solution of the problem, and that during recent years such enterprises have been powerfully aided by an abundant currency."—*The Times.*

ROBERT SEWELL.

Analytical History of India, from the earliest times to the Abolition of the East India Company in 1858. Post 8vo, 8s.

"Much careful labour has been expended on this volume."—*Athenæum.*

"The object of the author in compiling the following analytical sketch of Indian history has been to supply a want felt by most students of the more voluminous standard works of Mill, Elphinstone, Thornton, and Marshman, for a condensed outline in one small volume, which should serve at once to recall the memory and guide the eye. At the same time he has attempted to render it interesting to the general reader by preserving a medium between a bare analysis and a complete history; so that, without consulting the eminent authorities mentioned above, the mind may readily grasp the principal outlines of the early condition of India, and the rise and progress of the East India Company. For the more full comprehension of these facts the author has provided, in addition to a table of contents and a chronological index, an index to the geographical position of the places to which reference is made in the text, bearing the latitudes and longitude as given in Thornton's 'Gazetteer of India.' This will be ound not only to aid the student who is but partially acquainted with the map of India, but also by means of occasional accents to guide him in the ordinary pronunciation of the names."—*Preface.*

G. P. SANDERSON.

Thirteen Years among the Wild Beasts of India; their Haunts and Habits, from Personal Observation, with an account of the Modes of Capturing and Taming Wild Elephants. With 21 full-page Illustrations, reproduced for this Edition direct from the original drawings, and 3 Maps. Fifth Edition. Fcap. 4to, 12s.

"We find it difficult to hasten through this interesting book; on almost every page some incident or some happy descriptive passage tempts the reader to linger. The author relates his exploits with ability and with singular modesty. His adventures with man-eaters will afford lively entertainment to the reader, and indeed there is no portion of the volume which he is likely to wish shorter. The illustrations add to the attractions of the book."—*Pall Mall Gazette.*

"This is the best and most practical book on the wild game of Southern and Eastern India that we have read, and displays an extensive acquaintance with natural history. To the traveller proposing to visit India, whether he be a sportsman, a naturalist, or an antiquarian, the book wiil be invaluable: full of incident and sparkling with anecdote."—*Bailey's Magazine.*

"This—the fifth edition of a work as charming to read as it is instructive—will be welcomed equally by lovers of sport, and of natural history. Though he met with and shot many other kinds of wild beasts, the bulk of the volume, well written, well illustrated, and generally well got up, deals chiefly with the elephant, the tiger, the bison, the leopard, and the bear. Mr Sanderson, with exceptional powers of observation, cultivated friendly intercourse with the natives; and he was consequently able to utilise to the utmost the singularly favourable opportunities enjoyed by him as director of elephant-capturing operations in Mysore and Chittagong. The result is a book which to graphic details of sporting adventures far surpassing the common, adds a correct natural history of the animals chiefly dealt with, and particularly the elephant. From this real king of beasts, Mr Sanderson carefully removes every exaggeration made both for or against him, which had been repeated without any good foundation by one writer after another; he substitutes for fables a description of elephantine anatomy, size, habits, and character which may be said to sum up all that we know for certain about the animal, and nearly all that one can wish to know. We should have wished to see this edition brought up to date. The book is more fascinating than a romance; and we have read it now the third time with as great a zest as when we revelled over the perusal of the first edition."—*Imperial and Asiatic Quarterly Review.*

PROFESSOR SHELDON.

The Future of British Agriculture, how Farmers may best be benefited. Crown 8vo, 2s. 6d.

"Fortunately Prof. Sheldon has no mind to play the part of a prophet, but from the plenitude of a long experience gives sage counsel how to farm abreast of the time and be ready for whatever may ensue. . . . This little book is well worth reading, and it is pleasant to find that the Professor by no means despairs of the future of agriculture in England."—*Academy.*

"We welcome the book as a valuable contribution to our agricultural literature, and as a useful guide to those branches in which the author is especially qualified to instruct."—*Nature.*

"In this beautifully printed and well-bound little book Professor Sheldon, in his usual happy style, surveys the agricultural field, and indicates what he thinks is the prospect in front of the British farmer. Like a watchman he stands upon his tower—and when asked, What of the night? he disavows not that we are in the night, but earnestly declares that the morning cometh apace. The professor is an optimist; he does not believe that the country is done, and still less does he favour the idea that, taking a wide survey, the former days were better than these. On the contrary, he urges that the way out of the wilderness is not by any by-path, but by going right ahead; and, ere long, the man who holds the banner high will emerge triumphant."—*Scottish Farmer.*

J. SMITH, A.L.S.

Ferns: British and Foreign. Fourth Edition, revised and greatly enlarged, with New Figures, &c. Crown 8vo, 7s. 6d.

G. BARNETT SMITH, Author of "History of the English Parliament."

The Life and Enterprises of Ferdinand de Lesseps—The only full and Complete English Account of. New Edition. Revised, and brought up to the time of his death, with Portrait. Crown 8vo, 7s. 6d.

"A great part of M. de Lesseps' career already belongs to history, and is invested with a lustre which nothing can obscure. Mr G. Barnett Smith makes this clear in his useful and painstaking compilation. . . . It is skilfully executed, and illustrates aptly and not altogether inopportunely, both the poetry and the prose of M. de Lesseps' extraordinary career."—*The Times.*

"A very comprehensive life of Ferdinand de Lesseps has been produced by G. Barnett Smith, who has already proved his ability as a faithful and painstaking biographer. The career of M. de Lesseps was one of great achievements and great vicissitudes. This biographer lauds his achievements. The facts of the prosecution in connection with the Panama Canal project are elaborately set forth in this volume, to which all readers interested in the question should refer for information on a matter which to people not resident in France must have appeared unusually complicated."—*Westminster Review.*

ARTHUR PENRHYN STANLEY, D.D. (Dean of Westminster).

Scripture Portraits and other Miscellanies collected from his Published Writings. By Arthur Penrhyn Stanley, D.D. Crown 8vo, gilt top, 5s.

"In virtue of his literary genius, his solid acquirements, his manly sense, and his sympathetic and generous piety, he ranks among the most eminent and estimable of Christian teachers."—*Chambers's Encyclopædia.*

"These essays range over a period of twenty years (1850-1870), and they furnish a series of singularly interesting illustrations of the great controversies which have agitated that time. . . . Every one, indeed, of his essays has achieved in its day a success which makes a recommendation unnecessary."—ALLIBONE.

E. Œ. SOMERVILLE and MARTIN ROSS, THE AUTHORS OF "AN IRISH COUSIN."

Through Connemara in a Governess Cart. Illustrated by W. W. Russell, from Sketches by Edith Œ. Somerville. Crown 8vo, 3s. 6d.

"The quaint seriousness, the free and hearty fun, the sly humour of this narrative, are charmingly bright and attractive."—*World.*

"A bright and breezy narrative of two ladies in Connemara who preferred independence and a mule to society and a mail car. Their simple story is divertingly told."—*Times.*

"The delightful wilderness of mountain, peat bog, and heather, and all that they said and did, are graphically described in this chatty and extremely readable volume." —*Daily Telegraph.*

"Sketches of Irish Life, the eccentricities of wandering Saxons, and descriptions of local scenery, are worked up in a manner which makes the book a pleasant companion. Mr Russell has in his illustration ably supported the writers."—*Morning Post.*

E. Œ. SOMERVILLE and MARTIN ROSS, THE AUTHORS OF "AN IRISH COUSIN."

In the Vine Country—Bordeaux and its Neighbourhood, Illustrated. Crown 8vo, 3s. 6d.

"The genuine fund of wit and humour which sparkles throughout will be enjoyed by all."—*Glasgow Herald.*

"The authors have the knack of putting their readers in the situation in which they themselves were, and so the book, light and smart as it is, is heartily enjoyable."—*Scotsman.*

"A bright, artless narrative of travel."—*Times.*

"There is not a dull line in the volume from the first page to the last."—*Lady's Pictorial.*

J. E. TAYLOR, F.L.S., F.G.S., &c.

For fuller notices of Dr Taylor's Works, see *Scientific*, pp. 33, 34.

Flowers: Their Origin, Shapes, Perfumes, and Colours. **Illustrated with 32 Coloured Figures by Sowerby,** and 161 Woodcuts. Second Edition. Crown 8vo, 7s. 6d.

The Aquarium: Its Inhabitants, Structure, and Management. Second Edition, with 238 Woodcuts. Crown 8vo, 3s. 6d.

Half-Hours at the Seaside. Illustrated with 250 Woodcuts. Fourth Edition. Crown 8vo, 2s. 6d.

Half-Hours in the Green Lanes. Illustrated with 300 Woodcuts. Fifth Edition. Crown 8vo, 2s. 6d.

E. THORNTON.

A Gazetteer of the Territories under the Government of the Viceroy of India. Last Edition. Revised and Edited by Sir Roper Lethbridge, C.I.E., and A. N. Wollaston, C.I.E. Demy 8vo, 1,070 pp., 28s.

W. M. TORRENS.

History of Cabinets. From the Union with Scotland to the Acquisition of Canada and Bengal. 2 vols. Demy 8vo, 36s.

"It is almost impossible—and, alas! now useless as regards the writer—to praise this book too highly. It is a clever, sincere, and painstaking contribution to the making of modern history, and all students of constitutional and parliamentary history will find much to interest and instruct them in these able volumes. In all the minor matters of references, indexing, and printing every care has been taken. Indeed, all is praiseworthy, and the pity is that the writer should have passed away without receiving the thanks of students."—*St James's Budget.*

"'A History of Cabinets' from the beginning of the Eighteenth Century down to the death of George II., which the late Mr M'Cullagh Torrens regarded as 'the work of his life,' was published yesterday. It consists of two volumes of considerable bulk, showing at once that something more than the origin and progress of the Cabinet system had occupied the attention of the author. In fact, a history of Cabinets is a history of Governments, and a history of Governments is, in a great measure, a history of England."—*The Standard.*

A. J. WALL.

Indian Snake Poisons. Their Nature and Effects. Crown 8vo, 6s.

CONTENTS.

The Physiological Effects of the Poison of the Cobra (Naja Tripudians).—The Physiological Effects of the Poison of Russell's Viper (Daboia Russellii).—The Physiological Effects produced by the Poison of the Bungarus Fasciatus and the Bungarus Coeruleus.—The Relative Power and Properties of the Poisons of Indian and other Venomous Snakes.—The Nature of Snake Poisons.—Some practical considerations connected with the subject of Snake-Poisoning, especially regarding prevention and treatment.—The object that has been kept in view, has been to define as closely as possible, the conditions on which the mortality from Snake-bite depends, both as regards the physiological nature of the poisoning process, and the relations between the reptiles and their victims, so as to indicate the way in which we should best proceed with the hope of diminishing the fearful mortality that exists.

JOHN WATSON, F.L.S.

Ornithology in Relation to Agriculture and Horticulture, by various writers, edited by John Watson, F.L.S., &c. Crown 8vo, 3s. 6d.

LIST OF CONTRIBUTORS.—Miss Eleanor A. Ormerod, late Consulting Entomologist to the Royal Agricultural Society of England; O. V. Alpin, F.L.S., Member of the British Ornithologists' Union; Charles Whitehead, F.L.S., F.G.S., &c., author of "Fifty Years of Fruit Farming"; John Watson, F.L.S., author of "A Handbook for Farmers and Small Holders"; the Rev. F. O. Morris, M.A., author of "A History of British Birds"; G. W. Murdoch, late editor of *The Farmer;* Riley Fortune, F.Z.S.; T. H. Nelson, Member of the British Ornithologists' Union; T. Southwell, F.Z.S.; Rev. Theo. Wood, B.A., F.I.S.; J. H. Gurney, jun., M.P.; Harrison Weir, F.R.H.S.; W. H. Tuck.

"Will form a textbook of a reliable kind in guiding agriculturists at large in their dealings with their feathered friends and foes alike."—*Glasgow Herald.*

"This is a valuable book, and should go far to fulfil its excellent purpose. . . . It is a book that every agriculturist should possess."—*Land and Water.*

"It is well to know what birds do mischief and what birds are helpful. This book is the very manual to clear up all such doubts."—*Yorkshire Post.*

"In these days of agricultural depression it behoves the farmer to study, among other subjects, ornithology. That he and the gamekeeper often bring down plagues upon the land when they fancy they are ridding it of a pest is exceedingly well illustrated in this series of papers."—*Scotsman.*

SAMUEL WILBERFORCE, D.D. (Bishop of Winchester).

Heroes of Hebrew History. Crown 8vo, gilt top, 5s.

"The tales which he relates are all good, and have a moral aim and purpose."—*Athenæum.*

"It is written with a natural and captivating fervour."—*London Quarterly Review.*

"An interesting historical account."—*London Lit. Gaz.*

"Using his influence as a man of the world for the purpose of modifying those about him for good, and making them serve as his instruments for the furtherance of the objects which he had at heart. He was the most delightful of companions, and the wittiest talker of his time. Of his extraordinary versatility and extraordinary powers of work, it is impossible to speak at length here, but both qualities are abundantly illustrated in his life by Canon Ashwell."—*Celebrities of the Century.*

HARRY WILLIAMS, R.N. (*Chief Inspector of Machinery*).
Dedicated, by permission, to Admiral H.R.H. the Duke of Edinburgh.

The Steam Navy of England. Past, Present, and Future. Contents:—Part I.—Our Seamen; Part II.—Ships and Machinery; Part III.—Naval Engineering; Part IV.—Miscellaneous, Summary, with an Appendix on the Personnel of the Steam Branch of the Navy. Third and enlarged Edition. Medium 8vo, 12s. 6d.

"It is a series of essays, clearly written and often highly suggestive, on the still unsolved, or only partially and tentatively solved, problems connected with the manning and organisation, and propulsion of our modern war-ships, . . . being laudably free from technicalities, and written in a not unattractive style, they will recommend themselves to that small, but happily increasing, section of the general public which concerns itself seriously and intelligently with naval affairs."—*Times.*

"Mr Harry Williams, a naval engineer of long experience and high rank, discusses the future requirements of the fleet. He is naturally most at home when dealing with points which specially affect his own branch of the service, but the whole book is well worth study."—*Manchester Guardian.*

"Must be pronounced a technical book in the main, although its author expressly states that he wrote it 'not so much for professional as non-professional men.' Its manifest object is to promote the efficiency of our steam navy in times to come, keeping which aim steadfastly in view Mr Williams has brought great knowledge and ability to bear upon the endeavour to forecast what provision it would be well to make in order to meet the full naval requirements of the British nation. His highly instructive work is divided into four parts, under the respective titles of 'Our Seamen,' 'Ships and Machinery,' 'Naval Engineering,' and 'Miscellaneous,' which again are carefully summarised in some fifty pages of eminently readable matter. The three chapters of miscellanea deal principally with the coal-endurance, engine-room complements, electric lighting, and steam-steering machinery of Her Majesty's ships."—*Daily Telegraph*

Professor H. H. WILSON, author of the "Standard History of India."

Glossary of Judicial Terms, including words from the Arabic, Persian, Hindustani, Sanskrit, Hindi, Bengali, Uriya, Marathi, Guzarathi, Telugu, Karnata, Tamil, Malayalam, and other languages. 4to, cloth, 30s.

Wynter's Subtle Brains and Lissom Fingers. Crown 8vo, 3s. 6d.

CONTENTS.

The Buried Roman City in Britain.
"Silvertown."
Advertising.
Vivisection.
The New Hotel System.
The Restoration of our Soil.
Half-Hours at the Kensington Museum.
Mudie's Circulating Library.
Fraudulent Trade Marks.
Superstition: Where does it End?
The New Counterblast to Tobacco.
Air Traction.
Illuminations.
Boat-Building by Machinery.
The Effects of Railway Travelling upon Health.
The Working-Men's Flower Show.
Messages under the Sea.
Town Telegraphs.
The Bread We Eat.
Early Warnings.
Dining Rooms for the Working Classes.
Railway and City Population.
A Day with the Coroner.
The English in Paris.
The *Times* Newspaper in 1798.
The Under-Sea Railroad.
Oh, the Roast Beef of Old England
Physical Education.
Advice by a Retired Physician.
The Clerk of the Weather.
Portsmouth Dockyard.
Village Hospitals.
Railways, the Great Civilisers.
On taking a House.
Photographic Portraiture.
Doctor's Stuff.
Smallpox in London.
Hospital Dress.
Excursion Trains.

"Altogether 'Subtle Brains and Lissom Fingers' is about the pleasantest book of short collected papers of chit chat blending information with amusement, and not overtasking the attention or the intelligence, that we have seen for a good while."—*London Reader.*

Scientific Works: including Botany, Natural History, &c.

E. BONAVIA, M.D., Brigade-Surgeon, Indian Medical Service.

The Cultivated Oranges and Lemons of India and Ceylon. Demy 8vo, with oblong Atlas Volume of Plates, 2 vols. 30s.

R. BRAITHWAITE, M.D., F.L.S., &c.

The Sphagnaceæ, or Peat Mosses of Europe and North America. Illustrated with 29 Plates, **coloured by hand.** Imp. 8vo, 25s.

"All muscologists will be delighted to hail the appearance of this important work. . . . Never before has our native moss-flora been so carefully figured and described, and that by an acknowledged authority on the subject."—*Science Gossip.*

"Mosses, perhaps, receive about as little attention from botanists as any class of plants, and considering how admirably mosses lend themselves to the collector's purposes, this is very remarkable. Something may be due to the minuteness of the size of many of the species, and something perhaps to the difficulties inherent in the systematic treatment of these plants; but we fancy the chief cause of comparative neglect with which they are treated is to be sought in the want of a good illustrated English treatise upon them. In the work which is now before us, Dr Braithwaite aims at placing the British mosses on the same vantage-ground as the more favoured classes of the vegetable kingdom; and judging from the sample lately issued, he will succeed in his endeavours."—*Popular Science Review.*

B. CARRINGTON, M.D., F.R.S.

British Hepaticæ. Containing Descriptions and Figures of the Native Species of Jungermannia, Marchantia, and Anthoceros. Imp. 8vo, sewed, Parts 1 to 4, plain plates, 2s. 6d. each; **coloured plates,** 3s. 6d. each.

M. C. COOKE, M.A., LL.D.

The British Fungi: A Plain and Easy Account of. **With Coloured Plates of 40 Species.** Fifth Edition, Revised. Crown 8vo, 6s.

"Mr Cooke writes for those whose education and means are limited, and with preeminent success. It is really a pleasure to read the manuals which he has published, for they are up to the mark, and so complete as to leave hardly anything to be desired. The new work on the fungi appears to be equally valuable with those which he has already printed. It contains descriptions of the esculent fungi, the manner in which they are prepared for the table, how to discriminate the nutritious from the poisonous species, details of the principles of their scientific classification, and a tabular arrangement of orders and genera."

Handbook of British Hepaticæ. Containing Descriptions and Figures of the Indigenous Species of Marchantia, Jungermannia, Riccia, and Anthoceros, Illustrated. Crown 8vo, 6s.

"It is very creditable to Mr Cooke that the drawings in his book are all sketches from nature made by his own pencil. This shows work, and is more respectable than the too common practice of copying engravings from the authorities in the particular branch of science. This little book is valuable, because in some respects it is certainly a good guide-book to a number of edible fungi unknown to the public."—*Popular Science Review.*

"Probably no group in the British flora has received so little attention as the Hepaticæ. Dr M. C. Cooke has now filled up the gap by producing a 'Handbook of the British Hepaticæ,' containing full descriptions of all the species, about two hundred in number, known to inhabit the British Islands."—*Nature.*

M. C. Cooke's Books continued.

M. C. COOKE, M.A., LL.D.—continued.

Our Reptiles and Batrachians. A Plain and Easy Account of the Lizards, Snakes, Newts, Toads, Frogs, and Tortoises indigenous to Great Britain. New and Revised Edition. **With original Coloured Pictures of every Species,** and numerous Woodcuts. Crown 8vo, 6s.

CONTENTS.

Reptiles and Snake-stones.
The Common Lizard.
The Sand Lizard.
The Green Lizard.
The Natterjack.
Palmate Newt.
The Leathery Turtle.
The Blind Worm.
The Common Snake.
The Smooth Snake.
The Viper, or Adder.
Great Water Newt.
Gray's Banded Newt.
Amphibia or Batrachians.
The Common Frog.
The Edible Frog.
The Common Toad.
Common Smooth Newt Eft.
The Hawk's-Bill Turtle.
Appendix.

"Mr Cooke has especially distinguished himself as a student of the fungi and the fresh-water algæ, his works on these orders being the standard treatises in English. He has also paid some attention to zoology and chemistry, his education in these as in other sciences being obtained by persistent self-instruction."—*Celebrities of the Century.*

Rust, Smut, Mildew, and Mould. An Introduction to the Study of Microscopic Fungi. **Illustrated with 269 Coloured Figures by J. E. Sowerby.** Fifth Edition, Revised and Enlarged, with Appendix of New Species. Crown 8vo, 6s.

Those of our readers who are the happy possessors of microscopes would welcome this book with delight, as opening the way to a definite study of a most interesting branch of plant life. The minute fungi, here so faithfully depicted by Mr Sowerby, and so carefully described by Dr Cooke, have not only beauty of form and colour, but wonderful life-histories. Every hedge or lane or piece of waste ground, even in the suburbs of large towns, will provide specimens, which may be easily preserved on the plants which they attack or mounted as microscope slides.

Important to Botanists and Students of Natural History.

European Fungi (Hymenomycetum)—Synoptical Key to. Cooke (M. C.) and Quelet (L., M.D., &c.)—Clavis Synoptica Hymenomycetum Europæorum. Fcap. 8vo, 7s. 6d.; or, interleaved with ruled paper, 8s. 6d.

"Without pretending to high scientific quality, the work throughout is well fitted to instruct and to attract a class of readers who might shrink from grappling with a scientific text-book."—*Saturday Review.*

BARON CUVIER.

The Animal Kingdom. With considerable Additions by W. B. Carpenter, M.D., F.R.S., and J. O. Westwood, F.L.S. New Edition, Illustrated with 500 Engravings on Wood and **36 Coloured Plates.** Imp. 8vo, 21s.

J. HUNTER, late Hon. Sec. of the British Bee-keepers' Association.

A Manual of Bee-keeping. Containing Practical Information for Rational and Profitable Methods of Bee Management. Full Instructions on Stimulative Feeding, Ligurianising and Queen-raising, with descriptions of the American Comb Foundation, Sectional Supers, and the best Hives and Apiarian Appliances on all systems. Fourth Edition. With Illustrations. Crown 8vo, 3s. 6d.

"We cordially recommend Mr Hunter's neat and compact Manual of Bee-keeping. Mr Hunter writes clearly and well."—*Science Gossip.*

"We are indebted to Mr J. Hunter, Honorary Secretary of the British Bee-keepers' Association. His Manual of Bee-keeping, just published, is full to the very brim of choice and practical hints fully up to the most advanced stages of Apiarian Science, and its perusal has afforded us so much pleasure that we have drawn somewhat largely from it for the benefit of our readers."—*Bee-keepers' Magazine (New York).*

G. H. KINAHAN.

A Handy Book of Rock Names. Fcap. 8vo, 4s.

"This will prove, we do not doubt, a very useful little book to all practical geologists, and also to the reading student of rocks. When a difficulty is incurred as to a species of deposit, it will soon vanish. Mr Kinahan's little book will soon make it all clear. The work is divided into three parts. The first is a classified table of rocks, the second part treats of the *Ingenite* rocks, and the third part deals with those rocks which are styled *Derivate.* Dana's termination of *yte* has been most generally used by the author, but he has also given the *ite* terminations for those that like them. The book will be purchased, for it must be had, by every geologist; and as its size is small, it will form a convenient pocket companion for the man who works over field and quarry."—*Popular Science Review.*

Professor E. LANKESTER.

Practical Physiology: A School Manual of Health. With numerous Woodcuts. Sixth Edition. Fcap. 8vo, 2s. 6d.

CONTENTS.

Constitution of the Human Body.
Nature of the Food supplied to the Human Body.
Digestion, and the Organs by which it is performed.
Nature of Blood and its Circulation by the Heart.
Breathing, or the Function of Respiration.
The Structure and Functions of the Skin.
The Movements of the Human Body.
The Brain and Nerves.
The Organs of the Senses.

"Writing for schoolboys, Dr Lankester has been careful to consult their tastes. There are passages in this little work which will make it popular, and the instructor will probably be hailed by a name which is new to people of his class, that of a 'regular brick.'"—*Athenæum.*

MRS LANKESTER.

Talks about Health: A Book for Boys and Girls. Being an Explanation of all the Processes by which Life is Sustained. Illustrated. Small 8vo, 1s.

The Late EDWARD NEWMAN, F.Z.S., Author of "Dictionary of British Birds, &c."

Illustrated Natural History of British Butterflies and Moths, giving a full Description of the Perfect Insect from Nature; also, a Description of the Caterpillar, Chrysalis, Food Plant, Time of Appearance, and Localities where Found, Illustrated with nearly 900 Life-size Figures of every Species of Moth and Butterfly, accurately Drawn from Nature by George Wills, and engraved by John Kerchner in his best style, a handsome volume, super royal 8vo, 25s.

"For this useful and valuable contribution to popular natural history—in the highest acceptation of the word 'popular'—Mr Newman has our hearty thanks."—*Science Gossip.*

"His work is distinguished by the great prominence given in it to the Natural History of the Species. The illustrations are very numerous, including figures of all the species and of both sexes when there is any difference either in the upper or lower surface."—*Nature.*

MARY A. PRATTEN.

My Hundred Swiss Flowers. With a Short Account of Swiss Ferns. With 60 Illustrations. Crown 8vo, plain plates, 12s. 6d.; **coloured plates,** 25s.

"The temptation to produce such books as this seems irresistible. The author feels a want; the want is undeniable. After more or less hesitation he feels he can supply it. It is pleasantly written, and affords useful hints as to localities."—*Athenæum.*

S. L. PUMPHREY.

A Little Brown Pebble, with 10 full-page cuts. Fcap. 4to, 3s. 6d.

"In the story of 'A Little Brown Pebble,' its writer endeavours to introduce geological science into the nursery, showing what strange creatures lived in the ancient seas, what monsters inhabited the primeval forests, and how our country alternated between torrid heats and an arctic cold. The accuracy of the information is guaranteed by competent authorities, and the illustrations are spirited. There is no reason why the attempt should not succeed."—*Academy,* 21st December 1889.

R. RIMMER, F.L.S.

The Land and Freshwater Shells of the British Isles. Illustrated with 10 Photographs and 3 Lithographs, containing figures of all the principal Species. Second Edition. Crown 8vo, 5s.

"This handsomely got up little volume supplies a long-felt want in a very ingenious and trustworthy manner. The author is an enthusiastic conchologist, and writes both attractively and well, and in a manner so simple and natural that we have no fear that any ordinarily educated man will easily understand every phrase. But the feature of this book which strikes us most is that every species of British land and freshwater shell has been photographed, and here we have all the photographs, natural size in the albertype process, so that the merest tyro will find no difficulty in identifying any shell he may find."—*Science Review.*

J. SMITH, A.L.S.

Ferns: British and Foreign. Fourth Edition, revised and greatly enlarged, with many illustrations. Crown 8vo, 7s. 6d.

"Each genus is described, and the technical characters upon which it is founded are shown in the accompanying illustrations, and the indispensable technical terms are explained by examples. The meaning and derivations of the botanical names of ferns are also given in sufficient detail and with sufficient accuracy to meet the wants of amateurs, if not of scholars. But perhaps the most valuable part of the work is that devoted to instruction in the cultivation of ferns, which occupies some seventy pages of the book. A bibliography of the subject and an excellent index make up the remainder of this useful volume, which we recommend to all persons desirous of ' nowing something more about ferns than being able to recognise them by sight."—*Field.*

"Mr Smith's work entitles him to admiration for his industry and for the manifest care with which he has studied his subject; and his present enlarged work will certainly become and be a standard library book of reference for all pteridologists and ornamental gardeners (whether professional or amateur) who devote attention to filiculture. And there really is no family of plants which is more elegant than are ferns. Indigenous British ferns alone afford a most interesting scope of research and collection." —*Whitehall Review.*

"This is a new and enlarged edition of one of the best extant works on British and foreign ferns which has been called for by the introduction, during the interval of ten years which has elapsed since the issue of the first edition, of a number of exotic species which have been collected and arranged under their respective genera and tribes as an appendix. There are thus introduced 234 entirely new species. The sixty pages devoted to a treatise on the cultivation of ferns are invaluable to the fern-grower, professional or amateur, describing the conditions under which ferns grow in their native country—knowledge which is essential to their really successful cultivation in this."—*Rural World.*

J. E. TAYLOR, F.L.S., F.G.S.

Flowers: Their Origin, Shapes, Perfumes, and Colours, Illustrated with 32 Coloured Figures by Sowerby, and 161 Woodcuts. Second Edition. Crown 8vo, cloth gilt, 7s. 6d.

CONTENTS

The Old and New Philosophy of Flowers—The Geological Antiquity of Flowers and Insects—The Geographical Distribution of Flowers—The Structure of Flowering Plants—Relations between Flowers and their Physical Surroundings—Relations between Flowers and the Wind—The Colours of Flowers—The External Shapes of Flowers—The Internal Shapes of Flowers—The Perfumes of Flowers—Social Flowers—Birds and Flowers—The Natural Defences of Flowering Plants.

"This is an altogether charming book, full of wisdom, cheerful, simple, attractive, and informed throughout with a high purpose. Its object is to place within reach of the general public in an agreeable form the results of the most recent and comprehensive botanical research. The author is so bold as to ask why flowers were made, and is not without means to answer the question reverently and truthfully. He connects them by the aids that science supplies with the history of creation, and the records of the rocks, and with the history of man, and the progress of the agricultural and horticultural arts. He tells us how they are influenced by soil and climate, how changed and multiplied by insects and other agencies, how their seeds are blown about the world, and how by innumerable divine appointments it at last comes about that the life of a man is environed and beautified with flowers. The work is rich in the results of travel, and it happily connects the vegetable products of the globe with the conditions that favour them and the wants they satisfy. It is therefore a book for all ages, and for botanists and gardeners, as well as for such as rather too gladly confess they know nothing about plants. We should like to see it on every family table in the whole length and breadth of the United Kingdom."—*Gardeners' Magazine.*

The Aquarium: Its Inhabitants, Structure, and Management. Second Edition, with 238 Woodcuts. Crown 8vo, 3s. 6d.

"Few men have done more to popularise the natural history science than the late Dr Taylor. The work before us, while intended as a handbook to public aquaria, is responsible for many attempts, successful and otherwise, at the construction of the domestic article. The book is replete with valuable information concerning persons and things, while the directions for making and managing aquaria are very clear and concise. The illustrations are numerous, suitable, and very good."—*Schoolmaster.*

"The ichthyologist, be it known, is not such a fearful or horrific 'sort of wild-fowl' as his name would seem to argue him. The prevalence of the breed, the extent of its knowledge, the zeal of its enthusiasm, and the number of the aquaria it has built for itself in town or country, are all part and parcel of that 'march of science' which took its impetus from Darwin and the 'Origin of Species.' Those who do not already know that useful book, 'The Aquarium,' by Mr J. E. Taylor, Ph.D., F.L.S., &c., should procure this new edition (the sixth). It forms a convenient handbook or popular manual to our public aquaria. The aquarium, its inhabitants, its structure and its management, are the author's especial care And with the help of well-known works and a wide experience he has managed to put together a most praiseworthy book."—*Science Siftings.*

Half-Hours in the Green Lanes. Illustrated with 300 Woodcuts. Fifth Edition. Crown 8vo, 2s. 6d.

"A book which cannot fail to please the young, and from which many an older reader may glean here and there facts of interest in the field of nature. Mr Taylor has endeavoured to collect these facts which are to be recorded daily by an observant country gentleman with a taste for natural history; and he has attempted to put them together in a clear and simple style, so that the young may not only acquire a love for the investigation of nature, but may also put up (by reading this little book) an important store of knowledge. We think the author has succeeded in his object. He has made a very interesting little volume, not written above the heads of its readers as many of those books are, and he has taken care to have most of his natural history observations very accurately illustrated."—*Popular Science Review.*

J. E. Taylor's Books continued.

J. E. TAYLOR, F.L.S., F.G.S.—continued.

Half-Hours at the Seaside. Illustrated with 250 Woodcuts. Fourth Edition. Crown 8vo, 2s. 6d.

"The love of natural history has now become so prevalent, at least among purely English readers, that we hardly meet a family at the seaside one of whose members has not some little knowledge of the wonders of the deep. Now, of course, this love of marine zoology is being vastly increased by the existence of the valuable aquaria at the Crystal Palace and at Brighton. Still, however, notwithstanding the amount of admirable works on the subject, more especially the excellent treatises of Gosse and others, there was wanted a cheap form of book with good illustrations which should give a clear account of the ordinary creatures one meets with on the sands and in the rock pools. The want no longer exists, for the excellent little manual that now lies before us embraces all that could be desired by those who are entirely ignorant of the subject of seaside zoology, while its mode of arrangement and woodcuts, which are carefully drawn, combine to render it both attractive and useful."—*Popular Science Review.*

Riding, Veterinary, and Agriculture.

EDWARD L. ANDERSON.

How to Ride and School a Horse. With a System of Horse Gymnastics. Fourth Edition. Revised and Corrected. Crown 8vo, 2s. 6d.

"He is well worthy of a hearing."—*Bell's Life.*

"Mr Anderson is, without doubt, a thorough horseman."—*The Field.*

"It should be a good investment to all lovers of horses."—*The Farmer.*

"There is no reason why the careful reader should not be able, by the help of this little book, to train as well as ride his horses."—*Land and Water.*

JAMES IRVINE LUPTON, F.R.C.V.S.

The Horse, as he Was, as he Is, and as he Ought to Be. Illustrated. Crown 8vo, 3s. 6d.

"Written with a good object in view, namely, to create an interest in the important subject of horse-breeding, more especially that class known as general utility horses. The book contains several illustrations, is well printed and handsomely bound, and we hope will meet with the attention it deserves."—*Live Stock Journal.*

GEORGE GRESSWELL.

The Diseases and Disorders of the Ox. Second Edition. Demy 8vo, 7s. 6d.

"This is perhaps one of the best of the popular books on the subject which has been published in recent years, and demonstrates in a most unmistakable manner the great advance that has been made in Bovine and Ovine Pathology since the days of Youatt. . . . To medical men who desire to know something of the disorders of such an important animal—speaking hygienically—as the Ox, the work can be recommended."—*The Lancet.*

"It is clear, concise, and practical, and would make a very convenient handbook of reference."—*Saturday Review.*

PROFESSOR SHELDON.

The Future of British Agriculture. How Farmers may best be Benefited. Crown 8vo, 2s. 6d.

"Fortunately Prof. Sheldon has no mind to play the part of a prophet, but from the plenitude of a long experience gives sage counsel how to farm abreast of the time and be ready for whatever may ensue. . . . This little book is well worth reading, and it is pleasant to find that the professor by no means despairs of the future of agriculture in England."—*Academy.*

"We welcome the book as a valuable contribution to our agricultural literature, and as a useful guide to those branches in which the author is especially qualified to instruct."—*Nature.*

"In this beautifully printed and well-bound little book of 158 pp., Professor Sheldon, in his usual happy style, surveys the agricultural field, and indicates what he thinks is the prospect in front of the British farmer. Like a watchman he stands upon his tower—and when asked, What of the night? he disavows not that we are in the night, but earnestly declares that the morning cometh apace. The professor is an optimist; he does not believe that the country is done, and still less does he favour the idea that, taking a wide survey, the former days were better than these. On the contrary, he urges that the way out of the wilderness is not by any by-path, but by going right ahead; and, ere long, the man who holds the banner high will emerge triumphant."—*Scottish Farmer.*

JOHN WATSON, F.L.S.

Ornithology in Relation to Agriculture and Horticulture, by various writers, edited by John Watson, F.L.S., &c. Crown 8vo. 3s. 6d.

List of Contributors.—Miss Eleanor A. Ormerod, late Consulting Entomologist to the Royal Agricultural Society of England; O. V. Aplin, F.L.S., Member of the British Ornithologists' Union; Charles Whitehead, F.L.S., F.G.S., &c., author of "Fifty Years of Fruit Farming"; John Watson, F.L.S., author of "A Handbook for Farmers and Small Holders"; the Rev. F. O. Morris, M.A., author of "A History of British Birds"; G. W. Murdoch, late editor of *The Farmer;* Riley Fortune, F.Z.S.; T. H. Nelson, Member of the British Ornithologists' Union; T. Southwell, F.Z.S.; Rev. Theo. Wood, B.A., F.I.S.; J. H. Gurney, jun., M.P.; Harrison Weir, F.R.H.S.; W. H. Tuck.

"Will form a textbook of a reliable kind in guiding agriculturists at large in their dealings with their feathered friends and foes alike."—*Glasgow Herald.*

"This is a valuable book, and should go far to fulfil its excellent purpose. . . . It is a book that every agriculturist should possess."—*Land and Water.*

"It is well to know what birds do mischief and what birds are helpful. This book is the very manual to clear up all such doubts."—*Yorkshire Post.*

"In these days of agricultural depression it behoves the former to study, among other subjects, ornithology. That he and the gamekeeper often bring down plagues upon the land when they fancy they are ridding it of a pest is exceedingly well illustrated in this series of papers."—*Scotsman.*

India, China, Japan, and the East.

SURGEON-MAJOR L. A. WADDELL, M.B., F.L.S., F.R.G.S.,
Member of the Royal Asiatic Society, Anthropological Institute, &c.

The Buddhism of Tibet, with its Mystic Cults, Symbolism, and Mythology, and in its Relation to Indian Buddhism, with over 200 Illustrations. Demy 8vo, 31s. 6d.

SYNOPSIS OF CONTENTS:—Introductory. *Historical:* Changes in Primitive Buddhism leading to Lamaism—Rise, Development, and Spread of Lamaism—The Sects of Lamaism. *Doctrinal:* Metaphysical Sources of the Doctrine—The Doctrine and its Morality—Scriptures and Literature. *Monastic:* The Order of Lamas—Daily Life and Routine—Hierarchy and Reincarnate Lamas. *Buildings:* Monasteries—Temples and Cathedrals—Shrines (and Relics and Pilgrims). *Mythology and Gods:* Pantheon and Images—Sacred Symbols and Charms. *Ritual and Sorcery:* Worship and Ritual—Astrology and Divination—Sorcery and Necromancy. *Festivals and Plays:* Festivals and Holidays—Mystic Plays and Masquerades and Sacred Plays. *Popular Lamaism:* Domestic and Popular Lamaism. *Appendices:* Chronological Table—Bibliography—Index.

"By far the most important mass of original materials contributed to this recondite study."—*The Times.*

"Dr Waddell deals with the whole subject in a most exhaustive manner, and gives a clear insight into the structure, prominent features, and cults of the system; and to disentangle the early history of Lamaism from the chaotic growth of fable which has invested it, most of the chief internal movements of Lamaism are now for the first time presented in an intelligible and systematic form. The work is a valuable addition to the long series that have preceded it, and is enriched by numerous illustrations, mostly from originals brought from Lhasa, and from photographs by the author, while it is fully indexed, and is provided with a chronological table and bibliography."—*Liverpool Courier.*

"A book of exceptional interest."—*Glasgow Herald.*

"A learned and elaborate work, likely for some time to come to be a source of reference for all who seek information about Lamaism. . . . In the appendix will be found a chronological table of Tibetan events, and a bibliography of the best literature bearing on Lamaism. There is also an excellent index, and the numerous illustrations are certainly one of the distinctive features of the book."—*Morning Post.*

"Cannot fail to arouse the liveliest interest. The author of this excellently produced, handsomely illustrated volume of nearly six hundred pages has evidently spared no pains in prosecuting his studies. . . . The book is one of exceptional value, and will attract all those readers who take an interest in the old religions of the far East."—*Publishers' Circular.*

SIR EDWIN ARNOLD, M.A., Author of "The Light of Asia," &c.

The Book of Good Counsels. Fables from the Sanscrit of the Hitopadésa. With Illustrations by Gordon Browne. Autograph and Portrait. Crown 8vo, antique, gilt top, 5s.

A few copies of the large paper Edition (limited to 100 copies), bound in white vellum, 25s. each net.

"'The Book of Good Counsels,' by Sir Edwin Arnold, comes almost as a new book, so long has it been out of print. Now, in addition to being very tastefully and prettily reissued, it contains numerous illustrations by Mr Gordon Browne. As some few may remember, it is a book of Indian stories and poetical maxims from the Sanskrit of the Hitopadésa. The book is almost a volume of fairy tales, and may pass for that with the younger generation, but it is a little too heavily overlaid with philosophy to be dismissed wholly as such. In fact, like all that Sir Edwin Arnold has brought before us, it is full of curious fancies, and that it is a charming little book to look at is its least merit."—*Daily Graphic.*

CAPTAIN JAMES ABBOTT.

Narrative of a Journey from Herat to Khiva, Moscow, and St Petersburgh during the late Russian invasion at Khiva. With Map and Portrait. 2 vols., demy 8vo, 24s.

The real interest of the work consists in its store of spirited anecdote, its entertaining sketches of individual and national character, its graphic pictures of Eastern life and manners, its simply told tales of peril, privation, and suffering encountered and endured with a soldier's courage. Over the whole narrative, the *naiveté* and frankness of the writer cast a charm that far more than covers its occasional eccentricities of style and language. It has seldom fallen to our lot to read a more interesting narrative of personal adventure. Rarely, indeed, do we find an author whose constant presence, through almost the whole of two large volumes, is not only tolerable, but welcome. Few readers will rise from a perusal of the narrative without a strong feeling of personal sympathy and interest in the gallant Major; even though here and there unable to repress a smile at some burst of ecstasy, some abrupt apostrophe, such as would never have been perpetrated by a practical writer, and a man of the world.

SIR E. C. BAYLEY.

The Local Muhammadan Dynasties, Gujarat. Forming a Sequel to Sir H. M. Elliott's "History of the Muhammadan Empire of India." Demy 8vo, 21s.

"The value of the work consists in the light which it serves to throw upon disputed dates and obscure transactions. As a work of reference it is doubtless useful. Regarding the way in which its learned translator and editor has acquitted himself of his task it is scarcely necessary to write; a profound scholar and painstaking investigator, his labours are unusually trustworthy, and the world of letters will doubtless award him that meed of praise, which is rarely withheld from arduous and conscientious toil, by assigning him, in death, a niche in the temple of fame, side by side with his venerated master, Sir Henry Elliott."—*Academy.*

"This book may be considered the first of a series designed rather as a supplement than complement to the 'History of India as Told by its own Historians.' Following the Preface, a necessarily brief biographical notice—written in the kindly and appreciative spirit which ever characterises the style of the learned editor of Marco Polo, whose initials are scarcely needed to confirm his identity—explains how on Professor Dowson's death, Sir Edward Clive Bayley was induced to undertake an editorship for which he was eminently qualified by personal character and acquaintance with the originator of the project which constituted his *raison d'être*. But the new editor did not live to see the actual publication of his first volume. Scarcely had he completed it for the press, when his career was brought to a close. A singular fatality seems to have attended the several able men who have taken the leading part in preserving this particular monument of genuine history. Henry Elliott, John Dowson, Edward Clive Bayley, and more recently still (during the current year), Edward Thomas, the high-class numismatist, all have passed away, with hands upon the plough in the very field of Oriental research. Without asking to whose care the preparation of any future volumes may be entrusted, let us be thankful for the work, so far completed and—at this time especially—for the instalment which has just appeared."—*Athenæum.*

SIR GEORGE BIRDWOOD, M.D.

Report on the Old Records of the India Office, with Maps and Illustrations. Royal 8vo, 12s. 6d.

"Those who are familiar with Sir George Birdwood's literary method will appreciate the interest and the wealth of historical illustration with which he invests these topics.' —*Times, Feb.* 26, 1891.

"Sir George Birdwood has performed a Herculean task in exploring, sorting, and describing the masses of old India Office records, which Mr Danvers has now got into a state of admirable arrangement, so that, with the help of Sir George's Index, they may be readily and profitably consulted by students."—*Scotsman.*

E. BONAVIA, M.D., Brigade-Surgeon, Indian Medical Service.

The Cultivated Oranges and Lemons of India and Ceylon. Demy 8vo, with Atlas of Plates, 30s.

"The amount of labour and research that Dr Bonavia must have expended on these volumes would be very difficult to estimate, and it is to be hoped that he will be repaid, to some extent at least, by the recognition of his work by those who are interested in promoting the internal industries of India."—*Home News.*

"There can be no question that the author of this work has devoted much time and trouble to the study of the Citrus family in India. That the preparation of the book has been a labour of love is evident throughout its pages."—*The Englishman.*

F. C. DANVERS, Registrar and Superintendent of Records, India Office, London.

Report to the Secretary of State for India in Council on the Portuguese Records relating to the East Indies, contained in the Archivo da Torre de Tombo, and the Public Libraries at Lisbon and Evora. Royal 8vo, sewed, 6s. net.

"The whole book is full of important and interesting materials for the student alike of English and of Indian history."—*Times.*

"It is more than time that some attention was paid to the history of the Portuguese in India by Englishmen, and Mr Danvers is doing good service to India by his investigation into the Portuguese records."—*India.*

"We are very grateful for it, especially with the gratitude which consists in a longing for more favours to come. The Secretary of State spends much money on worse things than continuing the efforts of which the book under review is only the first result."—*Asiatic Quarterly Review.*

The visits of inspection into the records preserved in Portugal bearing on the history of European enterprise in Eastern seas, which were authorised by the Secretary of State for India in 1891 and 1892, have resulted in the production of a most interesting report, which shows that a vast store of historical papers has been carefully preserved in that country, which deserves more thorough investigation. Mr Danvers, whose devotion to the duties of the Record Department is well known, hastened to carry out his instructions, and his report fully attests the earnestness with which he pursued his task. The documents range in date from 1500 to the present date, and contain clusters of documents numbering 12,465 and 5,274, and 1,783 in extent, besides many other deeply interesting batches of smaller bulk. It seems that no copies exist of most of these documents among our own records, a fact which invests them with peculiar interest.

GEORGE DOBSON.

Russia's Railway Advance into Central Asia. Notes of a Journey from St Petersburg to Samarkand, Illustrated. Crown 8vo, 7s. 6d.

"The letters themselves have been expanded and rewritten, and the work contains seven additional chapters, which bring the account of the Transcaspian Provinces down to the present time. Those of our readers who remember the original letters will need no further commendation of our correspondent's accuracy of information and graphic powers of description."—*Times.*

"Offers a valuable contribution to our knowledge of this region. The author journeyed from St Petersburg to Samarkand by the Russian trains and steamers. He wonders, as so many have wondered before, why the break in the line of railway communication which is made by the Caspian Sea is allowed to continue. His book is eminently impartial, and he deals with the question of trade between India and Central Asia in a chapter full of the highest interest, both for the statesman and the British merchant."—*Daily Telegraph.*

REV. A. J. D. D'ORSEY, B.D., K.C., P.O.C.

Portuguese Discoveries, Dependencies, and Missions in Asia and Africa, with Maps. Crown 8vo, 7s. 6d.

CONTENTS.

Book I.

Introductory.
The Portuguese in Europe and Asia.
Portugal and the Portuguese.
Portuguese Discoveries in the Fifteenth Century.
Portuguese Conquests of India in the Sixteenth Century.
The Portuguese Empire in the Sixteenth Century.

Book II.

The Portuguese Missions in Southern India.
Early History of the Church in India.
First Meeting of the Portuguese with the Syrians.
Pioneers of the Portuguese Missions.
The Rise of the Jesuits.
The Jesuits in Portugal.
St Francis Xavier's Mission in India.
Subsequent Missions in the Sixteenth Century.

Book III.

The Subjugation of the Syrian Church.
Roman Claim of Supremacy.
First Attempt, by the Franciscans.
Second Attempt, by the Jesuits.
The Struggle against Rome.

Book III.—*continued.*

The Archbishop of Goa.
The Synod of Diamper.
The Triumph of Rome.

Book IV.

Subsequent Missions in Southern India, with special reference to the Syrians.
Radiation of Mission of Goa.
The Madura Mission.
Portuguese Missions in the Carnatic.
Syrian Christians in the Seventeenth Century.
Syrian Christians in the Eighteenth Century.

Book V.

The Portuguese Missions, with special reference to Modern Missionary efforts in South India.
The First Protestant Mission in South India.
English Missions to the Syrians 1806-16.
English Missions and the Syrian Christians.
The Disruption and its Results.
Present State of the Syrian Christians.
The Revival of the Romish Missions in India.

GENERAL GORDON, C.B.

Events in the Taeping Rebellion. Being Reprints of MSS. copied by General Gordon, C.B., in his own handwriting; with Monograph, Introduction, and Notes. By A. Egmont Hake, author of "The Story of Chinese Gordon." With Portrait and Map. Demy 8vo, 18s.

"A valuable and graphic contribution to our knowledge of affairs in China at the most critical period of its history."—*Leeds Mercury.*

"Mr Hake has prefixed a vivid sketch of Gordon's career as a 'leader of men,' which shows insight and grasp of character. The style is perhaps somewhat too emphatic and ejaculatory—one seems to hear echoes of Hugo, and a strain of Mr Walter Besant—but the spirit is excellent."—*Athenæum.*

"Without wearying his readers by describing at length events which are as familiar in our mouths as household words, he contents himself with giving a light sketch of them, and fills in the picture with a personal narrative which to most people will be entirely new."—*Saturday Review.*

M. GRIFFITH.

India's Princes. Short Life Sketches of the Native Rulers of India, with 47 Portraits and Illustrations. Demy 4to, gilt top, 21s.

LIST OF PORTRAITS.

THE PUNJAUB.

H.H. the Maharaja of Cashmere.
H.H. the Maharaja of Patiala.
H.H. the Maharaja of Kapurthalla.

RAJPUTANA.

The Maharaja of Oudipur.
The Maharaja of Jeypore.
The Maharaja of Jodhpur.
The Maharaja of Ulware.
The Maharaja of Bhurtpur.

CENTRAL INDIA.

H.H. the Maharaja Holkar of Indore.
H.H. the Maharaja Scindia of Gwalior.
H.H. the Begum of Bhopal.

THE BOMBAY PRESIDENCY.

H.H. the Gaikwar of Baroda.
H.H. the Rao of Cutch.
H.H. the Raja Kolhapur.
H.H. the Nawab of Junagarh.
H.H. the Thakore Sahib of Bhavnagar.
H.H. the Thakore Sahib of Dhangadra.
H.H. the Thakore Sahib of Morvi.
H.H. the Thakore Sahib of Gondal.

SOUTHERN INDIA.

H.H. the Nizam of Hyderabad.
H.H. the Maharaja of Mysore.
H.H. the Maharaja of Travancore.

"A handsome volume containing a series of photographic portraits and local views with accompanying letterpress, giving biographical and political details, carefully compiled and attractively presented."—*Times*.

C. HAMILTON.

Hedaya or Guide. A Commentary on the Mussulman Laws. Second Edition. With Preface and Index by S. G. Grady. 8vo, 35s.

"A work of very high authority in all Moslem countries. It discusses most of the subjects mentioned in the Koran and Sonna."—MILL'S Muhammadanism.

The great Law-Book of India, and one of the most important monuments of Mussulman legislation in existence.

"A valuable work."—ALLIBONE.

SYNOPSIS OF CONTENTS.

Of Zakat.
Of Nikkah or Marriage.
Of Rizza or Fosterage.
Of Talak or Divorce.
Of Ittak or the Manumission of Slaves.
Of Eiman or Vows.
Of Hoodood or Punishment.
Of Saraka or Larceny.
Of Al Seyir or the Institutes.
Of the Law respecting Lakects or Foundlings.
Of Looktas or Troves.
Of Ibbak or the Absconding of Slaves.
Of Mafkoods or Missing Persons.
Of Shirkat or Partnership.
Of Wakf or Appropriations.
Of Sale.
Of Serf Sale.
Of Kafalit or Bail.
Of Hawalit or the Transfer of the Kazee.
Of the Duties of the Kazee.
Of Shahadit or Evidence.
Of Retractation of Evidence.
Of Agency.
Of Dawee or Claim.
Of Ikrar or Acknowledge.
Of Soolh or Composition.
Of Mozaribat or Co-partnership in the Profits of Stock and Labour.
Of Widda or Deposits.
Of Areeat or Loans.
Of Hibba or Gifts.
Of Ijaro or Hire.
Of Mokatibes.
Of Willa.
Of Ikrah or Compulsion.
Of Hijr or Inhibition.
Of Mazoons or Licensed Slaves.
Of Ghazb or Usurpation.
Of Shaffa.
Of Kissmat or Partition.
Of Mozarea or Compacts of Cultivation.
Of Mosakat or Compacts of Gardening.
Of Zabbah or the Slaying of Animals for Food.
Of Uzheea or Sacrifice.
Of Kiraheeat or Abominations.
Of the Cultivation of Waste Lands.
Of Prohibited Liquors.
Of Hunting.
Of Rahn or Pawns.
Of Janayat or Offences against the Person.
Of Deeayat or Fines.
Of Mawakil or the Levying of Fines.
Of Wasaya or Wills.
Of Hermaphrodites.

HOWARD HENSMAN, Special Correspondent of the "Pioneer" (Allahabad) and the "Daily News" (London).

The Afghan War, 1879-80. Being a complete Narrative of the Capture of Cabul, the Siege of Sherpur, the Battle of Ahmed Khel, the March to Candahar, and the defeat of Ayub Khan. With Maps. Demy 8vo, 21s.

"Sir Frederick Roberts says of the letters here published in a collected form that 'nothing could be more accurate or graphic.' As to accuracy no one can be a more competent judge than Sir Frederick, and his testimony stamps the book before us as constituting especially trustworthy material for history. Of much that he relates Mr Hensman was an eye-witness; of the rest he was informed by eye-witnesses immediately after the occurrence of the events recorded. We are assured by Sir Frederick Roberts that Mr Hensman's accuracy is complete in all respects. Mr Hensman enjoyed singular advantages during the first part of the war, for he was the only special correspondent who accompanied the force which marched out of Ali Kheyl in September 1879. One of the most interesting portions of the book is that which describes the march of Sir Frederick Roberts from Cabul to Candahar. Indeed, the book is in every respect interesting and well written, and reflects the greatest credit on the author."—*Athenæum.*

Sir H. HUNTER.

Bengal MS. Records, a selected list of Letters in the Board of Revenue, Calcutta, 1782-1807, with an Historical Dissertation and Analytical Index. 4 vols. Demy 8vo, 30s.

"This is one of the small class of original works that compel a reconsideration of views which have been long accepted and which have passed into the current history of the period to which they refer. Sir William Wilson Hunter's exhaustive examination of the actual state of the various landed classes of Bengal during the last century renders impossible the further acceptance of these hitherto almost indisputable *dicta* of Indian history. The chief materials for that examination have been the contemporary MS. records preserved in the Board of Revenue, Calcutta, of which Sir William Hunter gives a list of 14,136 letters dealing with the period from 1782 to 1807. Nothing could be more impartial than the spirit in which he deals with the great questions involved. He makes the actual facts, as recorded by these letters, written at the time, speak for themselves. But those who desire to learn how that system grew out of the pre-existing land rights and land usages of the province will find a clear and authoritative explanation. If these four volumes stood alone they would place their author in the first rank of scientific historians; that is, of the extremely limited class of historians who write from original MSS. and records. But they do not stand alone. They are the natural continuation of the author's researches, nearly a generation ago, among the District Archives of Bengal, which produced his 'Annals of Rural Bengal' in 1868 and his 'Orissa' in 1872. They are also the first-fruits of that comprehensive history of India on which he has been engaged for the last twenty years, for which he has collected in each province of India an accumulation of tested local materials such as has never before been brought together in the hands, and by the labours, of any worker in the same stupendous field, and which, when completed, will be the fitting crown of his lifelong services to India. These volumes are indeed an important instalment towards the projected *magnum opus;* and in this connection it is of good augury to observe that they maintain their author's reputation for that fulness and minuteness of knowledge, that grasp of principles and philosophic insight, and that fertility and charm of literary expression which give Sir William Hunter his unique place among the writers of his day on India."—*The Times.*

MRS GRACE JOHNSON, Silver Medallist, Cookery Exhibition.

Anglo-Indian and Oriental Cookery. Crown 8vo, 3s. 6d.

H. G. KEENE, C.I.E., B.C.S., M.R.A.S., &c.

History of India. From the Earliest Times to the Present Day. For the use of Students and Colleges. 2 vols. Crown 8vo, with Maps, 16s.

"The main merit of Mr Keene's performance lies in the fact that he has assimilated all the authorities, and has been careful to bring his book down to date. He has been careful in research, and has availed himself of the most recent materials. He is well known as the author of other works on Indian history, and his capacity for his self-imposed task will not be questioned. We must content ourselves with this brief testimony to the labour and skill bestowed by him upon a subject of vast interest and importance. Excellent proportion is preserved in dealing with the various episodes, and the style is clear and graphic. The volumes are supplied with many useful maps, and the appendix include notes on Indian law and on recent books about India."—*Globe.*

"Mr Keene has the admirable element of fairness in dealing with the succession of great questions that pass over his pages, and he wisely devotes a full half of his work to the present century. The appearance of such a book, and of every such book, upon India is to be hailed at present. A fair-minded presentment of Indian history like that contained in Mr Keene's two volumes is at this moment peculiarly welcome."—*Times.*

"In this admirably clear and comprehensive account of the rise and consolidation of our great Indian Empire, Mr Keene has endeavoured to give, without prolixity, 'a statement of the relevant facts at present available, both in regard to the origin of the more important Indian races and in regard to their progress before they came under the unifying processes of modern administration.' To this undertaking is, of course, added the completion of the story of the 'unprecedented series of events' which have led to the amalgamation of the various Indian tribes or nationalities under one rule. In theory, at least, there is finality in history. Mr Keene traces the ancient Indian races from their earliest known ancestors and the effect of the Aryan settlement. He marks the rise of Buddhism and the great Muslim Conquest, the end of the Pathans, and the advent of the Empire of the Mughals. In rapid succession he reviews the Hindu revival, the initial establishment of English influence, and the destruction of French power. The author records the policy of Cornwallis, the wars of Wellesley, and the Administration of Minto—the most important features in Indian history before the establishment of British supremacy. It is a brilliant record of British prowess and ability of governing inferior races that Mr Keene has to place before his readers. We have won and held India by the sword, and the policy of the men we send out year by year to assist in its administration is largely based on that principle. The history of the land, of our occupation, and our sojourning, so ably set forth in these pages, is inseparable from that one essential fact."—*Morning Post.*

An Oriental Biographical Dictionary. Founded on materials collected by the late Thomas William Beale. New Edition, revised and enlarged. Royal 8vo, 28s.

"A complete biographical dictionary for a country like India, which in its long history has produced a profusion of great men, would be a vast undertaking. The suggestion here made only indicates the line on which the dictionary, at some future time, could be almost indefinitely extended, and rendered still more valuable as a work of reference. Great care has evidently been taken to secure the accuracy of all that has been included in the work, and that is of far more importance than mere bulk. The dictionary can be commended as trustworthy, and reflects much credit on Mr Keene. Several interesting lists of rulers are given under the various founders of dynasties."—*India.*

The Fall of the Moghul Empire. From the Death of Aurungzeb to the Overthrow of the Mahratta Power. A New Edition, with Corrections and Additions. With Map. Crown 8vo, 7s. 6d.

This work fills up a blank between the ending of Elphinstone's and the commencement of Thornton's Histories.

Fifty-Seven. Some Account of the Administration of Indian District during the Revolt of the Bengal Army. Demy 8vo, 6s.

G. B. MALLESON.

History of the French in India. From the Founding of Pondicherry in 1674, to the Capture of that place in 1761. New and Revised Edition, with Maps. Demy 8vo, 16s.

"Colonel Malleson has produced a volume alike attractive to the general reader and valuable for its new matter to the special student. It is not too much to say that now, for the first time, we are furnished with a faithful narrative of that portion of European enterprise in India which turns upon the contest waged by the East India Company against French influence, and especially against Dupleix."—*Edinburgh Review.*

"It is pleasant to contrast the work now before us with the writer's first bold plunge into historical composition, which splashed every one within his reach. He swims now with a steady stroke, and there is no fear of his sinking. With a keener insight into human character, and a larger understanding of the sources of human action, he combines all the power of animated recital which invested his earlier narratives with popularity."—*Fortnightly Review.*

"The author has had the advantage of consulting French Archives, and his volume forms a useful supplement to Orme."—*Athenæum.*

Final French Struggles in India and on the Indian Seas. New Edition. Crown 8vo, 6s.

"How India escaped from the government of prefects and sub-prefects to fall under that of Commissioners and Deputy-Commissioners; why the Penal Code of Lord Macaulay reigns supreme instead of a Code Napoleon; why we are not looking on helplessly from Mahe, Karikal, and Pondicherry, while the French are ruling all over Madras, and spending millions of francs in attempting to cultivate the slopes of the Neilgherries, may be learnt from this modest volume. Colonel Malleson is always painstaking, and generally accurate; his style is transparent, and he never loses sight of the purpose with which he commenced to write."—*Saturday Review.*

"A book dealing with such a period of our history in the East, besides being interesting, contains many lessons. It is written in a style that will be popular with general readers."—*Athenæum.*

The Battlefields of Germany, from the Outbreak of the Thirty Years' War to the Battle of Blenheim. With Maps and 1 Plan. Demy 8vo, 16s.

"Colonel Malleson has shown a grasp of his subject, and a power of vivifying the confused passages of battle, in which it would be impossible to name any living writer as his equal. In imbuing these almost forgotten battlefields with fresh interest and reality for the English reader, he is re-opening one of the most important chapters of European history, which no previous English writer has made so interesting and instructive as he has succeeded in doing in this volume."—*Academy.*

Ambushes and Surprises, being a Description of some of the most famous instances of the Leading into Ambush and the Surprises of Armies, from the time of Hannibal to the period of the Indian Mutiny. With a portrait of General Lord Mark Ker, K.C.B. Demy 8vo, 18s.

J. MORRIS, Author of "The War in Korea," &c., thirteen years resident in Tokio under the Japanese Board of Works.

Advance Japan. A Nation Thoroughly in Earnest. With over 100 Illustrations by R. Isayama, and of Photographs lent by the Japanese Legation. 8vo, 12s. 6d.

"Is really a remarkably complete account of the land, the people, and the institutions of Japan, with chapters that deal with matters of such living interest as its growing industries and armaments, and the origin, incidents, and probable outcome of the war with China. The volume is illustrated by a Japanese artist of repute; it has a number of useful statistical appendices, and it is dedicated to His Majesty the Mikado."—*Scotsman.*

DEPUTY SURGEON-GENERAL C. T. PASKE, late of the Bengal Army, and Edited by F. G. AFLALO.

Life and Travel in Lower Burmah, with frontispiece. Crown 8vo, 6s.

"In dealing with life in Burmah we are given a pleasant insight into Eastern life; and to those interested in India and our other Eastern possessions, the opinions Mr Paske offers and the suggestions he makes will be delightful reading. Mr Paske has adopted a very light style of writing in 'Myamma,' which lends an additional charm to the short historical-cum-geographical sketch, and both the writer and the editor are to be commended for the production of a really attractive book."—*Public Opinion.*

ALEXANDER ROGERS, Bombay Civil Service Retired.

The Land Revenue of Bombay. A History of its Administration, Rise, and Progress. 2 vols, with 18 Maps. Demy 8vo, 30s.

"These two volumes are full of valuable information not only on the Land Revenue, but on the general condition and state of cultivation in all parts of the Bombay Presidency. Each collectorate is described separately, and an excellent map of each is given, showing the divisional headquarters, market-towns, trade centres, places of pilgrimage, travellers, bungalows, municipalities, hospitals, schools, post offices, telegraphs, railways, &c."—*Mirror of British Museum.*

"Mr Rogers has produced a continuous and an authoritative record of the land changes and of the fortunes of the cultivating classes for a full half-century, together with valuable *data* regarding the condition and burdens of those classes at various periods before the present system of settlement was introduced. Mr Rogers now presents a comprehensive view of the land administration of Bombay as a whole, the history of its rise and progress, and a clear statement of the results which it has attained. It is a narrative of which all patriotic Englishmen may feel proud. The old burdens of native rule have been lightened, the old injustices mitigated, the old fiscal cruelties and exactions abolished. Underlying the story of each district we see a perennial struggle going on between the increase of the population and the available means of subsistence derived from the soil. That increase of the population is the direct result of the peace of the country under British rule. But it tends to press more and more severely on the possible limits of local cultivation, and it can only be provided for by the extension of the modern appliances of production and distribution. Mr Rogers very properly confines himself to his own subject. But there is ample evidence that the extension of roads, railways, steam factories, and other industrial enterprises, have played an important part in the solution of the problem, and that during recent years such enterprises have been powerfully aided by an abundant currency."—*The Times.*

G. P. SANDERSON, Officer in Charge of the Government Elephant Keddahs.

Thirteen Years among the Wild Beasts of India; their Haunts and Habits, from Personal Observation. With an account of the Modes of Capturing and Taming Wild Elephants. With 21 full-page Illustrations, Reproduced for this Edition direct from the original drawings, and 3 Maps. Fifth Edition. Fcap. 4to, 12s.

"We find it difficult to hasten through this interesting book; on almost every page some incident or some happy descriptive passage tempts the reader to linger. The author relates his exploits with ability and with singular modesty. His adventures with man-eaters will afford lively entertainment to the reader, and indeed there is no portion of the volume which he is likely to wish shorter. The illustrations add to the attractions of the book."—*Pall Mall Gazette.*

"This is the best and most practical book on the wild game of Southern and Eastern India that we have read, and displays an extensive acquaintance with natural history. To the traveller proposing to visit India, whether he be a sportsman, a naturalist, or an antiquarian, the book will be invaluable: full of incident and sparkling with anecdote."—*Bailey's Magazine.*

ROBERT SEWELL, Madras Civil Service.

Analytical History of India. From the Earliest Times to the Abolition of the East India Company in 1858. Post 8vo, 8s.

"Much labour has been expended on this work."—*Athenæum.*

EDWARD THORNTON.

A Gazetteer of the Territories under the Government of the Viceroy of India. New Edition, Edited and Revised by Sir Roper Lethbridge, C.I.E., late Press Commissioner in India, and Arthur N. Wollaston, H.M. Indian (Home) Civil Service, Translator of the "Anwar-i-Suhaili." In one volume, 8vo, 1,000 pages, 28s.

Hunter's "Imperial Gazetteer" has been prepared, which is not only much more ample than its predecessor, but is further to be greatly enlarged in the New Edition now in course of production. In these circumstances it has been thought incumbent, when issuing a New Edition of Thornton's "Gazetteer" corrected up to date, to modify in some measure the plan of the work by omitting much of the detail and giving only such leading facts and figures as will suffice for ordinary purposes of reference, a plan which has the additional advantage of reducing the work to one moderate-sized volume.

It is obvious that the value of the New Edition must depend in a large measure upon the care and judgment which have been exercised in the preparation of the letterpress. The task was, in the first instance, undertaken by Mr Roper Lethbridge, whose literary attainments and acquaintance with India seemed to qualify him to a marked degree for an undertaking demanding considerable knowledge and experience. But in order further to render the work as complete and perfect as possible, the publishers deemed it prudent to subject the pages to the scrutiny of a second Editor, in the person of Mr Arthur Wollaston, whose lengthened service in the Indian Branch of the Civil Service of this country, coupled with his wide acquaintance with Oriental History, gives to his criticism an unusual degree of weight and importance. The joint names which appear on the title-page will, it is hoped, serve as a guarantee to the public that the "Gazetteer" is in the main accurate and trustworthy, free alike from sins of omission and commission. It will be found to contain the names of many hundreds of places not included in any former edition, while the areas and populations have been revised by the data given in the Census Report of 1881.

⁂ The chief objects in view in compiling this Gazetteer are:—

1st. To fix the relative position of the various cities, towns, and villages with as much precision as possible, and to exhibit with the greatest practicable brevity all that is known respecting them; and

2ndly. To note the various countries, provinces, or territorial divisions, and to describe the physical characteristics of each, together with their statistical, social, and political circumstances.

A. J. WALL.

Indian Snake Poisons: Their Nature and Effects. Crown 8vo, 6s.

CONTENTS.

The Physiological Effects of the Poison of the Cobra (Naja Tripudians).—The Physiological Effects of the Poison of Russell's Viper (Daboia Russellii).—The Physiological Effects produced by the Poison of the Bungarus Fasciatus and the Bungarus Coeruleus. —The Relative Power and Properties of the Poisons of Indian and other Venomous Snakes.—The Nature of Snake Poisons.—Some practical considerations connected with the subject of Snake-Poisoning, especially regarding Prevention and Treatment.—The object that has been kept in view, has been to define as closely as possible the conditions on which the mortality from Snake-bite depends, both as regards the physiological nature of the poisoning process, and the relations between the reptiles and their victims, so as to indicate the way in which we should best proceed with the hope of diminishing the fearful mortality that exists.

PROFESSOR H. H. WILSON.

Glossary of Judicial and Revenue Terms, including words from the Arabic, Teluga, Karnata, Tamil, Persian, Hindustani, Sanskrit, Hindi, Bengali, Marathi, Guzarathi, Malayalam, and other languages. 4to, 30s.

"It was the distinguishing characteristic of our late director that he considered nothing unworthy of his labours that was calculated to be useful, and was never influenced in his undertakings by the mere desire of acquiring distinction or increasing his fame. Many of his works exhibit powers of illustration and close reasoning, which will place their author in a high position among the literary men of the age. But it is as a man of deep research and as a Sanskrit scholar and Orientalist, as the successor of Sir Wm. Jones and H. T. Colebrooke, the worthy wearer of their mantles and inheritor of the pre-eminence they enjoyed in this particular department of literature, that his name will especially live among the eminent men of learning of his age and country."—H. T. PRINSEP.

"A work every page of which teems with information that no other scholar ever has or could have placed before the public. . . . The work must ever hold a foremost place not only in the history of India but in that of the human race."—*Edinburgh Review.*

REV. T. P. HUGHES.

Dictionary of Muhammadan Theology.

Notes on Muhammadanism. By Rev. T. P. Hughes, Author of "Dictionary of Islam." Third Edition, revised and enlarged. Fcap. 8vo, 6s.

"Altogether an admirable little book. It combines two excellent qualities, abundance of facts and lack of theories. . . . On every one of the numerous heads (over fifty) into which the book is divided, Mr Hughes furnishes a large amount of very valuable information, which it would be exceedingly difficult to collect from even a large library of works on the subject. The book might well be called a 'Dictionary of Muhammadan Theology,' for we know of no English work which combines a methodical arrangement (and consequently facility of reference) with fulness of information in so high a degree as the little volume before us."—*The Academy.*

"It contains *multum in parvo*, and is about the best outline of the tenets of the Muslim faith which we have seen. It has, moreover, the rare merit of being accurate; and, although it contains a few passages which we would gladly see expunged, it cannot fail to be useful to all Government employés who have to deal with Muhammadans; whilst to missionaries it will be invaluable."—*The Times of India.*

UNIVERSITY OF CALIFORNIA LIBRARY
Los Angeles
This book is DUE on the last date stamped below.

Form L9–50*m*-7,'54(5990)444

THE LIBRARY
UNIVERSITY OF CALIFORNIA
LOS ANGELES

QH Taylor -
48 Half-hours in
T21h green lanes

UC SOUTHERN REGIONAL LIBRARY FACILITY
A 001 187 356 9

QH
48
T21h